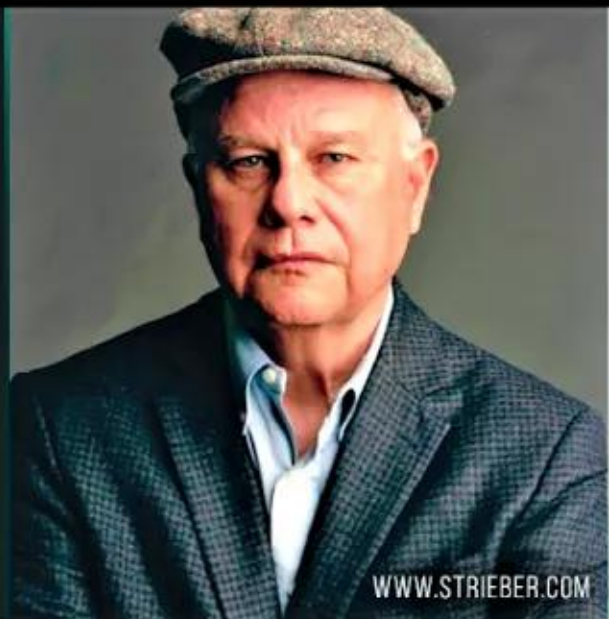


OCTOBER 2, 2017
7 PM PST / 10 PM EST

WHITLEY STRIEBER
THE SUPER NATURAL

Ep. 730

F2B
WITH JIMMY CHURCH



WWW.STRIEBER.COM

copyright 2017 fade to black www.jimmychurchradio.com

1
00:00:17,999 --> 00:00:14,180

[Music]

2
00:00:21,929 --> 00:00:18,009

this hope radio for the masses headliner

3
00:00:24,720 --> 00:00:21,939

between July 8 1947 the Army Air Forces

4
00:00:27,959 --> 00:00:24,730

has announced that applying - found and

5
00:00:32,190 --> 00:00:27,969

is now in the possession of the on a rig

6
00:00:35,010 --> 00:00:32,200

changed the game okay I occasionally

7
00:00:38,730 --> 00:00:35,020

think how quickly our differences

8
00:00:47,680 --> 00:00:38,740

worldwide would vanish if we were facing

9
00:00:52,930 --> 00:00:50,080

fade to black with your host Jimmy

10
00:00:54,930 --> 00:00:52,940

church on the game-changer radio network

11
00:01:08,250 --> 00:00:54,940

at a GRA

12
00:01:10,250 --> 00:01:08,260

[Music]

13
00:01:12,440 --> 00:01:10,260

you listening to

14

00:01:13,400 --> 00:01:12,450
with Jimmy judge only Game Change in

15

00:01:18,350 --> 00:01:13,410
that one

16

00:01:18,360 --> 00:01:21,890
good evening

17

00:01:32,780 --> 00:01:25,200
how you doing how you do

18

00:01:37,490 --> 00:01:32,790
all right fade to black this spoke radio

19

00:01:43,350 --> 00:01:37,500
for the masses

20

00:01:46,260 --> 00:01:43,360
today is Monday October 2nd 275 days

21

00:01:48,300 --> 00:01:46,270
into the new year just 90 days left we

22

00:01:50,670 --> 00:01:48,310
are live from a bunker somewhere in

23

00:01:52,950 --> 00:01:50,680
downtown Burbank California and I would

24

00:01:55,980 --> 00:01:52,960
like to welcome everybody listening all

25

00:01:58,080 --> 00:01:55,990
around the world all across the United

26

00:02:00,150 --> 00:01:58,090

States hither and thither to and fro

27

00:02:04,080 --> 00:02:00,160

back and forth up and down east and west

28

00:02:07,710 --> 00:02:04,090

north and south far and near this is

29

00:02:10,490 --> 00:02:07,720

fade to black for Katy CR the game

30

00:02:12,840 --> 00:02:10,500

changer Network and K G RA the planet

31

00:02:15,210 --> 00:02:12,850

I'm your host Jimmy Church what is

32

00:02:18,160 --> 00:02:15,220

cracking everybody how you doing all

33

00:02:24,260 --> 00:02:21,490

tonight's very special guests back with

34

00:02:26,300 --> 00:02:24,270

this Whitley Strieber is here

35

00:02:28,370 --> 00:02:26,310

now what we're gonna do tonight we're

36

00:02:32,960 --> 00:02:28,380

gonna talk about his book than the

37

00:02:35,810 --> 00:02:32,970

supernatural and a little bit later on

38

00:02:39,020 --> 00:02:35,820

now I need you to sit down and

39

00:02:41,240 --> 00:02:39,030

understand what I am saying here whilst

40

00:02:45,920 --> 00:02:41,250

gonna talk about a new book he has

41

00:02:47,450 --> 00:02:45,930

written with his wife and I'll think

42

00:02:50,060 --> 00:02:47,460

about that for a second we're gonna do

43

00:02:53,210 --> 00:02:50,070

that tonight and also I'm gonna do my

44

00:02:56,540 --> 00:02:53,220

best to you know get those get those

45

00:02:58,430 --> 00:02:56,550

experiences out of Whitley that he's

46

00:03:00,920 --> 00:02:58,440

never shared before in public and you

47

00:03:02,780 --> 00:03:00,930

know that there's so much of it you know

48

00:03:05,600 --> 00:03:02,790

and he's forgotten more than he is

49

00:03:07,370 --> 00:03:05,610

remembered I am sure about that and so

50

00:03:08,840 --> 00:03:07,380

that's what I'm here to do is is to try

51
00:03:10,730 --> 00:03:08,850
to pull some of that out of Whitley

52
00:03:13,070 --> 00:03:10,740
we'll be doing that a little bit later

53
00:03:15,440 --> 00:03:13,080
tomorrow night Larry Holcomb is back

54
00:03:17,900 --> 00:03:15,450
with us and we're gonna discuss well

55
00:03:20,660 --> 00:03:17,910
there is his book about presidents and

56
00:03:22,610 --> 00:03:20,670
UFOs but we've got some other news that

57
00:03:25,490 --> 00:03:22,620
were gonna be breaking tomorrow night

58
00:03:28,370 --> 00:03:25,500
and he is really good at what he does

59
00:03:30,470 --> 00:03:28,380
so just you're gonna have to dial in and

60
00:03:31,850 --> 00:03:30,480
wait for it tomorrow it's gonna be great

61
00:03:35,030 --> 00:03:31,860
it's not gonna be what you're thinking

62
00:03:39,490 --> 00:03:35,040
either Wednesday night james gilliland

63
00:03:44,170 --> 00:03:39,500

is back now over the weekend some video

64

00:03:49,340 --> 00:03:44,180

was sent to us from James that was shot

65

00:03:52,760 --> 00:03:49,350

up at ESET e and the thing by Ryan

66

00:03:57,320 --> 00:03:52,770

winner and so we looked at the video and

67

00:04:00,140 --> 00:03:57,330

it was pretty impressive so that video

68

00:04:03,860 --> 00:04:00,150

we immediately did an edit on got it

69

00:04:05,600 --> 00:04:03,870

posted and got it out there and the view

70

00:04:07,490 --> 00:04:05,610

count you know you know what's weird

71

00:04:10,040 --> 00:04:07,500

about it I think the view count you know

72

00:04:13,820 --> 00:04:10,050

it's at 60,000 views or something in a

73

00:04:15,440 --> 00:04:13,830

day but day and a half I was expecting a

74

00:04:17,210 --> 00:04:15,450

million views out of that thing it's

75

00:04:20,390 --> 00:04:17,220

that extraordinary

76
00:04:24,100 --> 00:04:20,400
it's a crazy video but also a couple of

77
00:04:27,110 --> 00:04:24,110
more videos have been shot so that is

78
00:04:29,870 --> 00:04:27,120
what we're gonna be discussing Wednesday

79
00:04:31,280 --> 00:04:29,880
night not only Ryan's video but some of

80
00:04:34,270 --> 00:04:31,290
the other things that have been going on

81
00:04:37,550 --> 00:04:34,280
up there over the last 7 days or so and

82
00:04:37,940 --> 00:04:37,560
just ESET e is an extraordinary place so

83
00:04:39,500 --> 00:04:37,950
that's what

84
00:04:41,630 --> 00:04:39,510
we're gonna do on Wednesday night james

85
00:04:44,000 --> 00:04:41,640
gilliland will be here Thursday night's

86
00:04:47,000 --> 00:04:44,010
gonna be another phaedra night with Jon

87
00:04:50,540 --> 00:04:47,010
Rappoport in his no more fake newsroom

88
00:04:52,430 --> 00:04:50,550

live okay now follow us on Twitter

89

00:04:54,680 --> 00:04:52,440

Facebook YouTube you know to do follow

90

00:04:56,840 --> 00:04:54,690

like and subscribe simple enough and

91

00:04:59,810 --> 00:04:56,850

just go over to the website and click on

92

00:05:02,120 --> 00:04:59,820

it the buttons that you need the sandbox

93

00:05:04,760 --> 00:05:02,130

is hashtag if to be on Twitter you can

94

00:05:06,830 --> 00:05:04,770

hang out there there are two chat rooms

95

00:05:09,230 --> 00:05:06,840

you can hang out into as well everything

96

00:05:11,960 --> 00:05:09,240

is is interactive and real-time of

97

00:05:14,180 --> 00:05:11,970

course this is a live radio show and so

98

00:05:17,900 --> 00:05:14,190

we have chat rooms over a KCRA the

99

00:05:19,490 --> 00:05:17,910

planet and Spreaker okay so there's if

100

00:05:21,650 --> 00:05:19,500

you need to get to me or make any

101
00:05:23,870 --> 00:05:21,660
comments during the show or hang out and

102
00:05:25,970 --> 00:05:23,880
have conversations with with our

103
00:05:27,560 --> 00:05:25,980
audience and the fader dots there's

104
00:05:30,470 --> 00:05:27,570
three ways to do it

105
00:05:32,450 --> 00:05:30,480
okay email is Jimmy and Jimmy Church

106
00:05:38,180 --> 00:05:32,460
radio calm okay

107
00:05:43,400 --> 00:05:38,190
the LAPD reported earlier today that Tom

108
00:05:46,220 --> 00:05:43,410
Petty had died and so the news media

109
00:05:50,440 --> 00:05:46,230
picked up on it as they should and I did

110
00:05:53,900 --> 00:05:50,450
the same thing I went to the LAPD

111
00:05:56,950 --> 00:05:53,910
website and official feeds out to the

112
00:06:00,200 --> 00:05:56,960
media and saw that that's what they were

113
00:06:04,280 --> 00:06:00,210

releasing as a press release so then I

114

00:06:06,140 --> 00:06:04,290

went to Wikipedia right and Wikipedia

115

00:06:09,260 --> 00:06:06,150

does this thing it's amazing how fast

116

00:06:13,730 --> 00:06:09,270

that they update Wikipedia LAPD makes

117

00:06:15,710 --> 00:06:13,740

the announcement I had already posted up

118

00:06:19,220 --> 00:06:15,720

that he had had a heart attack last

119

00:06:21,680 --> 00:06:19,230

night and was on life support over at

120

00:06:24,650 --> 00:06:21,690

UCLA Santa Monica then my daughter

121

00:06:27,320 --> 00:06:24,660

Nicole posted right after that Nicole's

122

00:06:29,030 --> 00:06:27,330

quick and Nicole caught my eyes she said

123

00:06:31,280 --> 00:06:29,040

they've already taken him off of life

124

00:06:32,870 --> 00:06:31,290

support so then I go back and I follow

125

00:06:35,990 --> 00:06:32,880

up and sure enough they had taken him

126

00:06:38,870 --> 00:06:36,000

off of life support and then the

127

00:06:42,170 --> 00:06:38,880

announcement came that he had died and I

128

00:06:45,050 --> 00:06:42,180

got that from the LAPD and I thought wow

129

00:06:47,270 --> 00:06:45,060

that is that is quick so I go to

130

00:06:50,010 --> 00:06:47,280

Wikipedia Wikipedia already updated and

131

00:06:53,879 --> 00:06:50,020

Wikipedia does this thing

132

00:06:56,309 --> 00:06:53,889

they'll say so-and-so so-and-so was a

133

00:06:58,890 --> 00:06:56,319

singer a guitar player an actor a

134

00:07:00,270 --> 00:06:58,900

racecar driver whatever that was was

135

00:07:03,089 --> 00:07:00,280

already updated it was like wow

136

00:07:07,529 --> 00:07:03,099

Wikipedia really so I go back in variety

137

00:07:10,110 --> 00:07:07,539

and CBS and Rolling Stone magazine and

138

00:07:14,040 --> 00:07:10,120

the LAPD everybody was reporting that he

139

00:07:15,659 --> 00:07:14,050

died so and I went back to the LAPD and

140

00:07:19,619 --> 00:07:15,669

I'm like am I reading this right yes

141

00:07:25,050 --> 00:07:19,629

okay all right Wow so I turn around and

142

00:07:29,100 --> 00:07:25,060

post that he had died and it slowly came

143

00:07:32,279 --> 00:07:29,110

unraveled after that now as of Showtime

144

00:07:35,240 --> 00:07:32,289

tonight Tom Petty is not on life support

145

00:07:39,240 --> 00:07:35,250

he is clinging right he's still alive

146

00:07:45,120 --> 00:07:39,250

there has not been anything official

147

00:07:46,740 --> 00:07:45,130

since 1:55 p.m. Pacific time today okay

148

00:07:48,809 --> 00:07:46,750

now here we go we're gonna go through

149

00:07:52,830 --> 00:07:48,819

this show tonight if you guys get any

150

00:07:55,920 --> 00:07:52,840

updates let me know I've got all of my

151
00:08:00,709 --> 00:07:55,930
news alerts on in here and I've got you

152
00:08:03,809 --> 00:08:00,719
know a TV on dialed into some mass media

153
00:08:05,249 --> 00:08:03,819
news network that that if there is

154
00:08:07,709 --> 00:08:05,259
anything breaking I'll catch it there

155
00:08:09,269 --> 00:08:07,719
too as well so here we go let's write

156
00:08:11,490 --> 00:08:09,279
this out and see if we get through three

157
00:08:14,550 --> 00:08:11,500
hours and you never know man you just

158
00:08:16,459 --> 00:08:14,560
never know let's just hope that

159
00:08:19,200 --> 00:08:16,469
everything works out for the best for

160
00:08:20,790 --> 00:08:19,210
for some of the news outlets out there

161
00:08:21,899 --> 00:08:20,800
to say you know he's not expected to

162
00:08:24,510 --> 00:08:21,909
make it through the day I thought that

163
00:08:28,260 --> 00:08:24,520

man that's just harsh man let the family

164

00:08:30,240 --> 00:08:28,270

ride this out okay and the media you

165

00:08:35,550 --> 00:08:30,250

know an embarrassing day for the media

166

00:08:39,719 --> 00:08:35,560

and now of course the country and Las

167

00:08:45,240 --> 00:08:39,729

Vegas rode through it last night and all

168

00:08:47,610 --> 00:08:45,250

day today and it's this okay we all know

169

00:08:51,300 --> 00:08:47,620

what happened

170

00:08:54,420 --> 00:08:51,310

a shooter started shooting from the

171

00:08:56,579 --> 00:08:54,430

Mandalay Bay hotel room his name is

172

00:09:00,180 --> 00:08:56,589

Steven paddock he has been identified

173

00:09:02,400 --> 00:09:00,190

he's been ID'd he's dead and Las Vegas

174

00:09:03,540 --> 00:09:02,410

police down this is all breaking right

175

00:09:06,570 --> 00:09:03,550

before the show

176
00:09:08,790 --> 00:09:06,580
have now found 18 additional firearms

177
00:09:10,949 --> 00:09:08,800
explosives and thousands of rounds of

178
00:09:14,670 --> 00:09:10,959
ammunition in the home of the gunman

179
00:09:16,949 --> 00:09:14,680
Stephen paddock 17 firearms were found

180
00:09:19,290 --> 00:09:16,959
in his Mandalay Bay hotel room

181
00:09:21,630 --> 00:09:19,300
it was Patek who opened fire last night

182
00:09:25,050 --> 00:09:21,640
Las Vegas on to a crowd of concert goers

183
00:09:28,500 --> 00:09:25,060
killing 59 people and is the deadliest

184
00:09:31,680 --> 00:09:28,510
shooting and modern US history but the

185
00:09:34,980 --> 00:09:31,690
the story gets crazier and crazier and

186
00:09:37,230 --> 00:09:34,990
crazier starts with this Mary Lou Dan

187
00:09:39,630 --> 00:09:37,240
Lee who has identified as paddocks

188
00:09:41,900 --> 00:09:39,640

companion or roommate or girlfriend

189

00:09:45,180 --> 00:09:41,910

whatever you want to call her is

190

00:09:48,420 --> 00:09:45,190

conveniently in Tokyo and cannot be

191

00:09:49,829 --> 00:09:48,430

questioned okay the first question I

192

00:09:51,840 --> 00:09:49,839

have is this did she know about the

193

00:09:53,730 --> 00:09:51,850

stockpile of weapons what did she know

194

00:09:56,280 --> 00:09:53,740

what didn't she know the ammunition the

195

00:10:00,090 --> 00:09:56,290

explosives and if she did why didn't she

196

00:10:02,550 --> 00:10:00,100

report it and conveniently during the

197

00:10:04,110 --> 00:10:02,560

shooting over the weekend she happens to

198

00:10:09,510 --> 00:10:04,120

be out of the country and cannot be

199

00:10:11,880 --> 00:10:09,520

questioned so there that's where the the

200

00:10:14,760 --> 00:10:11,890

the strange things just kind of start

201

00:10:18,780 --> 00:10:14,770

I'll get to some more in just a bit okay

202

00:10:20,550 --> 00:10:18,790

I don't look tonight it's whitley

203

00:10:24,690 --> 00:10:20,560

strieber that's what this show was about

204

00:10:26,760 --> 00:10:24,700

this shooting in Las Vegas a city that I

205

00:10:28,889 --> 00:10:26,770

have visited probably a hundred times

206

00:10:30,900 --> 00:10:28,899

that I enjoyed that we all enjoy is

207

00:10:33,870 --> 00:10:30,910

going through a very very very tough

208

00:10:36,480 --> 00:10:33,880

place right now and watching video of

209

00:10:40,050 --> 00:10:36,490

automatic gunfire spraying down onto a

210

00:10:42,600 --> 00:10:40,060

crowd of 30,000 people is is a bit tough

211

00:10:45,139 --> 00:10:42,610

even for me to watch but for the rest of

212

00:10:48,930 --> 00:10:45,149

the country over and over and over again

213

00:10:50,880 --> 00:10:48,940

but I am puzzled with some elements of

214

00:10:53,280 --> 00:10:50,890

this case so I'm gonna talk about that

215

00:10:55,050 --> 00:10:53,290

now as the weekend folds and we're able

216

00:10:57,720 --> 00:10:55,060

to get some more information we can talk

217

00:11:00,630 --> 00:10:57,730

about it more but in the spirit of not

218

00:11:03,269 --> 00:11:00,640

throwing off emotions and going into

219

00:11:08,569 --> 00:11:03,279

darkness okay I'm gonna focus on other

220

00:11:11,250 --> 00:11:08,579

things when it comes to this shooter i

221

00:11:14,699 --> 00:11:11,260

Steven paddock I just don't know what to

222

00:11:17,160 --> 00:11:14,709

make of it okay so Oh before I move on

223

00:11:21,120 --> 00:11:17,170

don't forget to subscribe to our podcast

224

00:11:24,420 --> 00:11:21,130

we have over 700 archive shows there 729

225

00:11:26,430 --> 00:11:24,430

to be exact are all there \$2 a month to

226

00:11:28,560 --> 00:11:26,440

go to the website click on podcast and

227

00:11:30,480 --> 00:11:28,570

follow the instructions \$2 a month you

228

00:11:32,370 --> 00:11:30,490

can also become a fade or not very

229

00:11:34,350 --> 00:11:32,380

simple go to our membership section on

230

00:11:35,790 --> 00:11:34,360

the website where you'll get the bunker

231

00:11:38,040 --> 00:11:35,800

cam commercial free downloadable

232

00:11:40,920 --> 00:11:38,050

archives you can even elevate yourself

233

00:11:44,490 --> 00:11:40,930

to hats and autographed hats and shirts

234

00:11:46,379 --> 00:11:44,500

and whatever ok so go there now

235

00:11:49,650 --> 00:11:46,389

and don't forget to visit all of our

236

00:11:51,810 --> 00:11:49,660

sponsors life change t get the t.com

237

00:11:55,350 --> 00:11:51,820

River moon coffee new Pharma ancient

238

00:11:56,850 --> 00:11:55,360

life oil sacred skulls all the info that

239

00:12:00,870 --> 00:11:56,860

you need there are in the banners over

240

00:12:03,810 --> 00:12:00,880

hmu Church radio.com alright let's just

241

00:12:06,259 --> 00:12:03,820

do the things that I want to do alright

242

00:12:12,980 --> 00:12:06,269

I want to say happy birthday today to

243

00:12:16,230 --> 00:12:12,990

sting he is 66 and also today Rita

244

00:12:19,829 --> 00:12:16,240

Rita's gonna trip out on this because we

245

00:12:23,189 --> 00:12:19,839

were talking about this guy this weekend

246

00:12:26,550 --> 00:12:23,199

and I had told her about how funny he

247

00:12:28,740 --> 00:12:26,560

way you know and in it and today is his

248

00:12:31,530 --> 00:12:28,750

birthday I don't even know if you've

249

00:12:34,290 --> 00:12:31,540

ever heard of him right his name is

250

00:12:37,560 --> 00:12:34,300

Brian Regan Brian Regan one of the

251

00:12:40,740 --> 00:12:37,570

funniest guys ever in all of comedy

252

00:12:44,160 --> 00:12:40,750

today is 60 years old

253

00:12:45,540 --> 00:12:44,170

happy birthday Brian I am serious and if

254

00:12:47,069 --> 00:12:45,550

you know who I'm talking about if you

255

00:12:48,780 --> 00:12:47,079

checked out Brian and you know he's

256

00:12:50,900 --> 00:12:48,790

still out there doing his thing but but

257

00:12:54,000 --> 00:12:50,910

if you checked him out back in the day

258

00:12:56,370 --> 00:12:54,010

right you checked him out back in the

259

00:12:58,350 --> 00:12:56,380

day one of the funniest guys ever all

260

00:13:01,670 --> 00:12:58,360

right there you go seeing him live so

261

00:13:05,850 --> 00:13:01,680

many times slipknot guitarist Jim root

262

00:13:12,780 --> 00:13:05,860

today is 46 all right I understand

263

00:13:15,780 --> 00:13:12,790

history OTD in 1836 Darwin as in Charles

264

00:13:18,480 --> 00:13:15,790

returns to England ending a five-year

265

00:13:20,670 --> 00:13:18,490

surveying expedition you know throughout

266

00:13:24,269 --> 00:13:20,680

the southern Atlantic and Pacific Oceans

267

00:13:26,790 --> 00:13:24,279

and this information was the stuff that

268

00:13:30,750 --> 00:13:26,800

was used in his scientific work of 1859

269

00:13:36,330 --> 00:13:30,760

the Origin of Species by means of

270

00:13:38,780 --> 00:13:36,340

natural selection yeah hotness in 1836

271

00:13:42,030 --> 00:13:38,790

all right what was his boat called the

272

00:13:45,630 --> 00:13:42,040

Snoopy right wasn't his boat called the

273

00:13:48,950 --> 00:13:45,640

Snoopy figure that out let's see who can

274

00:13:54,950 --> 00:13:48,960

pop that off in Twitter first fader fact

275

00:13:59,910 --> 00:13:54,960

tanning beds are banned in Australia and

276

00:14:01,590 --> 00:13:59,920

that is a fader fact all right tonight

277

00:14:03,210 --> 00:14:01,600

Whitley Strieber is here we're gonna be

278

00:14:07,650 --> 00:14:03,220

talking about his his new book his

279

00:14:10,650 --> 00:14:07,660

latest book the super natural now the

280

00:14:12,570 --> 00:14:10,660

book itself is amazing but but it's what

281

00:14:15,780 --> 00:14:12,580

the book is about yeah check out Brian

282

00:14:18,660 --> 00:14:15,790

Thank You Brandon that's that's Brian

283

00:14:21,630 --> 00:14:18,670

Regan Brian Regan is cool I'm gonna do

284

00:14:25,020 --> 00:14:21,640

that man somebody uh somebody sent me a

285

00:14:26,520 --> 00:14:25,030

Brian's Twitter let him know that we're

286

00:14:31,200 --> 00:14:26,530

talking about him today we'll wish him

287

00:14:35,430 --> 00:14:31,210

happy birthday ah Karen McIntyre the

288

00:14:38,790 --> 00:14:35,440

Beagle Oh ejk 1984 Eddie and

289

00:14:41,730 --> 00:14:38,800

Pennsylvania nicely done the people you

290

00:14:44,910 --> 00:14:41,740

guys got that I'm impressed

291

00:14:46,800 --> 00:14:44,920

I'm impressed all right and check this

292

00:14:49,260 --> 00:14:46,810

out I hope you're impressed because that

293

00:14:51,480 --> 00:14:49,270

wasn't even in my show notes no that was

294

00:14:53,700 --> 00:14:51,490

right here are you impressed

295

00:14:55,980 --> 00:14:53,710

Tim Paul man comes in with the HMS

296

00:14:57,930 --> 00:14:55,990

Beagle all right okay I'll slow down I

297

00:15:01,380 --> 00:14:57,940

thought I was the smart guy in the room

298

00:15:03,180 --> 00:15:01,390

apparently not and you know I should

299

00:15:07,200 --> 00:15:03,190

have known I was messing with the fader

300

00:15:08,850 --> 00:15:07,210

knots all right a couple of things I'm

301
00:15:12,840 --> 00:15:08,860
gonna get some insight going here for

302
00:15:20,210 --> 00:15:12,850
you because yesterday I was one of them

303
00:15:23,040 --> 00:15:20,220
and so was Rita millions millions a

304
00:15:26,730 --> 00:15:23,050
people took took to Facebook Twitter

305
00:15:28,890 --> 00:15:26,740
Google early yesterday now the shooting

306
00:15:30,270 --> 00:15:28,900
happened in Las Vegas had started at

307
00:15:33,060 --> 00:15:30,280
around 10:00

308
00:15:38,370 --> 00:15:33,070
we got notice of it it was quick to at

309
00:15:41,520 --> 00:15:38,380
about 10:15 and when we first got word

310
00:15:44,400 --> 00:15:41,530
of it what did we do Rita and I

311
00:15:47,759 --> 00:15:44,410
immediately grabbed

312
00:15:50,879 --> 00:15:47,769
our cell phones our tablets tuned the

313
00:15:54,780 --> 00:15:50,889

television because we were watching some

314

00:15:56,910 --> 00:15:54,790

DVR selections and there was nothing on

315

00:15:59,430 --> 00:15:56,920

social media yet nothing on the news

316

00:16:01,740 --> 00:15:59,440

nothing about what was going down on Las

317

00:16:04,710 --> 00:16:01,750

Vegas that took quite a bit for it to

318

00:16:07,800 --> 00:16:04,720

hit so everybody did though right

319

00:16:10,439 --> 00:16:07,810

Facebook lit up Twitter Google way

320

00:16:13,590 --> 00:16:10,449

before the mainstream media to find out

321

00:16:16,769 --> 00:16:13,600

what was happening and Steven paddock

322

00:16:18,800 --> 00:16:16,779

you know is open fire at the concert

323

00:16:22,410 --> 00:16:18,810

from the windows of the Mandalay Bay and

324

00:16:25,889 --> 00:16:22,420

as it is done so frequently during all

325

00:16:29,639 --> 00:16:25,899

of these types of events they think of

326

00:16:33,420 --> 00:16:29,649

Orlando and and and and so forth that

327

00:16:36,600 --> 00:16:33,430

the social media giants out there fed

328

00:16:41,600 --> 00:16:36,610

readers readers faults or misleading

329

00:16:44,400 --> 00:16:41,610

information and it was coming fast

330

00:16:48,449 --> 00:16:44,410

officials now have confirmed that fifty

331

00:16:50,160 --> 00:16:48,459

nine people were killed and and 527 more

332

00:16:52,139 --> 00:16:50,170

were injured in that attack in Las Vegas

333

00:16:55,230 --> 00:16:52,149

and that paddock did not appear to have

334

00:16:58,470 --> 00:16:55,240

a political motive right now think about

335

00:17:00,449 --> 00:16:58,480

this but some users out there getting

336

00:17:03,480 --> 00:17:00,459

their information via digital platform

337

00:17:05,250 --> 00:17:03,490

started to jump on a bunch of stories

338

00:17:07,649 --> 00:17:05,260

that were breaking when nobody knew

339

00:17:10,470 --> 00:17:07,659

anything nobody knew nothing that he was

340

00:17:12,960 --> 00:17:10,480

a far left activist right he was a

341

00:17:16,289 --> 00:17:12,970

far-right activist he got both of that

342

00:17:19,559 --> 00:17:16,299

flying hatred for Donald Trump hatred

343

00:17:23,279 --> 00:17:19,569

for this hatred for that he was with

344

00:17:27,929 --> 00:17:23,289

Isis he had converted to Islam three

345

00:17:30,000 --> 00:17:27,939

months ago or or or right and all of it

346

00:17:33,180 --> 00:17:30,010

all of it you know whether right or

347

00:17:36,000 --> 00:17:33,190

wrong today last night nobody knew

348

00:17:40,200 --> 00:17:36,010

anything and Google for several hours

349

00:17:45,299 --> 00:17:40,210

yesterday surfaced a link to a thread on

350

00:17:47,789 --> 00:17:45,309

4chan that claimed that Giri Dan Lee the

351

00:17:49,529 --> 00:17:47,799

ex-husband of paddocks girlfriend was

352

00:17:51,480 --> 00:17:49,539

the shooter and that turned out to be

353

00:17:53,940 --> 00:17:51,490

wrong for Chan you know that well-known

354

00:17:55,830 --> 00:17:53,950

hub for circulating fake information and

355

00:17:57,270 --> 00:17:55,840

conspiracy theories after mass shootings

356

00:17:59,070 --> 00:17:57,280

and other terror attacks

357

00:18:03,270 --> 00:17:59,080

nevertheless it was promoted by Google

358

00:18:07,440 --> 00:18:03,280

News for users searching for Giri damli

359

00:18:10,260 --> 00:18:07,450

and and algorithmic error that the

360

00:18:12,810 --> 00:18:10,270

company says it plans to address within

361

00:18:15,180 --> 00:18:12,820

hours the 4chan story was replaced by

362

00:18:17,220 --> 00:18:15,190

relevant results this should not have

363

00:18:19,140 --> 00:18:17,230

appeared for any choirs at all and will

364

00:18:21,480 --> 00:18:19,150

continue to make improvement so this is

365

00:18:24,690 --> 00:18:21,490

all according to google facebook's a

366

00:18:27,600 --> 00:18:24,700

safety check feature meanwhile surface

367

00:18:31,410 --> 00:18:27,610

false information from flimsy sources

368

00:18:34,980 --> 00:18:31,420

sources such as alt-right news dot blog

369

00:18:40,980 --> 00:18:34,990

spot.com that right-wing fantasy site

370

00:18:44,040 --> 00:18:40,990

you know gateway pundit and spammy links

371

00:18:46,200 --> 00:18:44,050

were going out that were reportedly

372

00:18:48,210 --> 00:18:46,210

about the las vegas news story and they

373

00:18:51,240 --> 00:18:48,220

were trying to trick people into

374

00:18:53,460 --> 00:18:51,250

donating to a Bitcoin wallet Facebook

375

00:18:56,610 --> 00:18:53,470

told CNN that a link to the Gateway

376

00:19:00,450 --> 00:18:56,620

pundit post was spotted and removed but

377

00:19:02,730 --> 00:19:00,460

its removal was delayed by a few minutes

378

00:19:04,980 --> 00:19:02,740

and this is according to CNN so I don't

379

00:19:07,200 --> 00:19:04,990

even know what to buy there YouTube

380

00:19:09,540 --> 00:19:07,210

which is owned by Google still doesn't

381

00:19:11,640 --> 00:19:09,550

not to appear to be monitoring or D

382

00:19:15,360 --> 00:19:11,650

ranking videos with misleading or false

383

00:19:16,410 --> 00:19:15,370

claims as of right up to Showtime

384

00:19:19,080 --> 00:19:16,420

tonight

385

00:19:21,110 --> 00:19:19,090

the there's a video calling the Las

386

00:19:22,230 --> 00:19:21,120

Vegas shooter Stephen Patek an

387

00:19:25,380 --> 00:19:22,240

anti-trump

388

00:19:29,070 --> 00:19:25,390

afar love activist was the number two

389

00:19:33,210 --> 00:19:29,080

search result for Steph Stephen Patek on

390

00:19:35,280 --> 00:19:33,220

YouTube right now think about this

391

00:19:37,110 --> 00:19:35,290

there is no policing there is no

392

00:19:39,030 --> 00:19:37,120

monitoring for fake news and here we

393

00:19:41,730 --> 00:19:39,040

have this going on out there where we

394

00:19:44,640 --> 00:19:41,740

are starving for the real information

395

00:19:48,060 --> 00:19:44,650

about what's going on and and we're not

396

00:19:49,980 --> 00:19:48,070

getting anything twitter which relies

397

00:19:52,020 --> 00:19:49,990

mostly on raw feed instead of any

398

00:19:55,860 --> 00:19:52,030

algorithms at all to give its users

399

00:19:59,430 --> 00:19:55,870

content serves as that that overall

400

00:20:00,900 --> 00:19:59,440

point for fake news during the crisis

401
00:20:03,870 --> 00:20:00,910
because it all pops through there it's

402
00:20:06,060 --> 00:20:03,880
completely unfiltered accounts falsely

403
00:20:07,890 --> 00:20:06,070
claimed that comedian sam Hyde was

404
00:20:10,150 --> 00:20:07,900
behind the attack and that happens every

405
00:20:13,660 --> 00:20:10,160
time something like this happens

406
00:20:17,020 --> 00:20:13,670
a soccer star porn star Johnny sins was

407
00:20:19,840 --> 00:20:17,030
amongst the victims and and as

408
00:20:21,880 --> 00:20:19,850
documented by BuzzFeed right we are

409
00:20:24,730 --> 00:20:21,890
reviewing and removing content that

410
00:20:26,980 --> 00:20:24,740
violates our rules both proactively and

411
00:20:29,920 --> 00:20:26,990
through reports said it's Twitter

412
00:20:32,290 --> 00:20:29,930
spokesperson and in recent years these

413
00:20:34,660 --> 00:20:32,300

social media hoaxes have routinely

414

00:20:36,940 --> 00:20:34,670

followed in the immediate wake of these

415

00:20:40,030 --> 00:20:36,950

types of shootings Sandy Hook Sam birdie

416

00:20:42,670 --> 00:20:40,040

no paris-nice right and now we have it

417

00:20:45,460 --> 00:20:42,680

going on in Las Vegas think about this

418

00:20:47,890 --> 00:20:45,470

for a second tech companies have vowed

419

00:20:49,510 --> 00:20:47,900

to tackle all of this and and and to

420

00:20:52,180 --> 00:20:49,520

stop the spread of false and misleading

421

00:20:54,460 --> 00:20:52,190

breaking news so far in my opinion

422

00:20:56,170 --> 00:20:54,470

Silicon Valley has yet to make any

423

00:20:58,870 --> 00:20:56,180

progress at all because here it goes

424

00:21:03,310 --> 00:20:58,880

right now in Las Vegas and boom

425

00:21:06,850 --> 00:21:03,320

everything is kicking off our tea this

426

00:21:11,440 --> 00:21:06,860

afternoon went with this headline the

427

00:21:16,120 --> 00:21:11,450

headline story the headline that Isis

428

00:21:18,820 --> 00:21:16,130

claims the Las Vegas shooting now we can

429

00:21:21,910 --> 00:21:18,830

to pump the brakes here for a second it

430

00:21:24,730 --> 00:21:21,920

said so it said that in the article

431

00:21:28,540 --> 00:21:24,740

that Isis was claiming that Stephen Pat

432

00:21:34,990 --> 00:21:28,550

I converted to Islam three months ago

433

00:21:38,820 --> 00:21:35,000

now even if even if Isis said this right

434

00:21:41,190 --> 00:21:38,830

which they probably did why is it news

435

00:21:48,040 --> 00:21:41,200

why is it news

436

00:21:51,130 --> 00:21:48,050

we don't know man okay anyway I don't

437

00:21:55,540 --> 00:21:51,140

know why my phone is is up and live it

438

00:21:56,950 --> 00:21:55,550

shouldn't be but no it's off okay I

439

00:22:02,710 --> 00:21:56,960

don't know why it's it's going off I

440

00:22:06,880 --> 00:22:02,720

apologize for that why is it news why is

441

00:22:09,610 --> 00:22:06,890

it news who is vetting this story right

442

00:22:11,620 --> 00:22:09,620

and if you are vetting this story you

443

00:22:14,620 --> 00:22:11,630

know that it's just Isis making some

444

00:22:16,570 --> 00:22:14,630

claims you can assume that right maybe

445

00:22:19,270 --> 00:22:16,580

he did convert to Islam three months ago

446

00:22:22,630 --> 00:22:19,280

and nobody knew maybe it's possible

447

00:22:23,919 --> 00:22:22,640

Filipino girlfriend Isis is making

448

00:22:25,269 --> 00:22:23,929

inroads in the fill

449

00:22:27,700 --> 00:22:25,279

means maybe there's a positive is there

450

00:22:29,859 --> 00:22:27,710

connection I doubt it but what I am

451

00:22:31,989 --> 00:22:29,869

saying here is if you are vetting this

452

00:22:34,899 --> 00:22:31,999

chill out on that you don't need to

453

00:22:37,239 --> 00:22:34,909

publish this story and you don't if you

454

00:22:40,409 --> 00:22:37,249

choose to publish it and if you think it

455

00:22:42,639 --> 00:22:40,419

is news don't make it your headline

456

00:22:44,730 --> 00:22:42,649

people read the headline they don't go

457

00:22:50,499 --> 00:22:44,740

back and necessarily read this story

458

00:22:53,710 --> 00:22:50,509

think about that right that lead once

459

00:22:56,830 --> 00:22:53,720

you read the full article in RT which I

460

00:22:58,659 --> 00:22:56,840

took the time to do you see that it's

461

00:23:00,489 --> 00:22:58,669

totally misleading you go ahead and you

462

00:23:02,560 --> 00:23:00,499

read the article and says that okay well

463

00:23:05,200 --> 00:23:02,570

Isis is making this claim or Isis said

464

00:23:06,909 --> 00:23:05,210

this he you know he has no religious

465

00:23:09,009 --> 00:23:06,919

affiliation we have looked into the

466

00:23:11,799 --> 00:23:09,019

visit you know that's the body of the

467

00:23:14,049 --> 00:23:11,809

story it's not the headline to me the

468

00:23:17,320 --> 00:23:14,059

headline should have just read Isis

469

00:23:19,480 --> 00:23:17,330

tries to claim Las Vegas shooting but

470

00:23:22,299 --> 00:23:19,490

that ain't gonna get you clicks is it

471

00:23:25,899 --> 00:23:22,309

and that's where we are at with the news

472

00:23:30,700 --> 00:23:25,909

today the background behind this guy

473

00:23:35,950 --> 00:23:30,710

paddock is turning out to be a mystery

474

00:23:38,649 --> 00:23:35,960

and you would think that today your

475

00:23:40,419 --> 00:23:38,659

background your everything about you is

476

00:23:42,340 --> 00:23:40,429
out there in the public right the

477

00:23:46,570 --> 00:23:42,350
Patriot Act made sure of that

478

00:23:51,039 --> 00:23:46,580
we have no rights anymore but this guy

479

00:23:53,470 --> 00:23:51,049
paddock apparently no contact with the

480

00:23:55,989 --> 00:23:53,480
police nobody even knows who he is he's

481

00:23:58,470 --> 00:23:55,999
got two photographs online one old one

482

00:24:01,359 --> 00:23:58,480
new the new ones got his eyes closed

483

00:24:03,430 --> 00:24:01,369
he's never had a parking ticket a

484

00:24:07,359 --> 00:24:03,440
speeding ticket no contact with the law

485

00:24:10,149 --> 00:24:07,369
no DWIs no debts with the casinos he's a

486

00:24:14,440 --> 00:24:10,159
professional gambler he's got nobody mad

487

00:24:17,230 --> 00:24:14,450
at him he's by all means

488

00:24:19,450 --> 00:24:17,240

just an invisible person he's not angry

489

00:24:21,340 --> 00:24:19,460

he's got no political things he's not

490

00:24:23,259 --> 00:24:21,350

posting on social media he's not

491

00:24:24,730 --> 00:24:23,269

claiming that he's pissed off at

492

00:24:26,680 --> 00:24:24,740

somebody and he's doing this because

493

00:24:28,539 --> 00:24:26,690

he's angry at this person or this group

494

00:24:32,019 --> 00:24:28,549

or this thing or this action right

495

00:24:33,669 --> 00:24:32,029

there's nothing there there's an ex-wife

496

00:24:36,759 --> 00:24:33,679

he hasn't talked to in years he said

497

00:24:37,600 --> 00:24:36,769

it's not her it's not anything right so

498

00:24:39,480 --> 00:24:37,610

and

499

00:24:43,600 --> 00:24:39,490

with this guy this invisible guy

500

00:24:47,830 --> 00:24:43,610

apparently now he was able to acquire by

501
00:24:51,580 --> 00:24:47,840
last count 35 weapons an arsenal you

502
00:24:54,490 --> 00:24:51,590
know ammunition explosives and nobody

503
00:24:56,560 --> 00:24:54,500
knows anything anywhere no neighbor no

504
00:25:00,760 --> 00:24:56,570
nothing he is able to get these weapons

505
00:25:02,230 --> 00:25:00,770
in to the Mandalay Bay and nobody see if

506
00:25:04,510 --> 00:25:02,240
you know what kind of security is at a

507
00:25:07,660 --> 00:25:04,520
casino you can't do anything in a casino

508
00:25:09,460 --> 00:25:07,670
you can't you know what you can do in a

509
00:25:11,650 --> 00:25:09,470
casino that nobody will bother you about

510
00:25:14,380 --> 00:25:11,660
you can drink free drinks and pump

511
00:25:16,090 --> 00:25:14,390
quarters into a slot machine that's what

512
00:25:19,480 --> 00:25:16,100
you're allowed to do you step out of

513
00:25:21,970 --> 00:25:19,490

line and do anything else but that you

514

00:25:24,340 --> 00:25:21,980

got somebody coming up dead asking you

515

00:25:26,320 --> 00:25:24,350

what you're doing there right and this

516

00:25:29,830 --> 00:25:26,330

guy is able to add the valet

517

00:25:31,960 --> 00:25:29,840

how about housekeeping he checked in

518

00:25:34,840 --> 00:25:31,970

there in the 28th he did the shooting on

519

00:25:37,780 --> 00:25:34,850

the first so he had three days there

520

00:25:41,049 --> 00:25:37,790

three days housekeeping isn't going into

521

00:25:43,960 --> 00:25:41,059

his room and they don't see 18 automatic

522

00:25:47,080 --> 00:25:43,970

weapons or ammunition or clips or sights

523

00:25:48,460 --> 00:25:47,090

or night vision or tripods or any where

524

00:25:51,280 --> 00:25:48,470

did he hide all of this stuff in the

525

00:25:55,150 --> 00:25:51,290

hotel room under the bed I don't

526
00:25:57,430 --> 00:25:55,160
understand any of this now the other

527
00:25:59,200 --> 00:25:57,440
thing and this is for real and I don't

528
00:26:00,669 --> 00:25:59,210
understand why the media isn't talking

529
00:26:04,180 --> 00:26:00,679
about this why the police aren't talking

530
00:26:07,480 --> 00:26:04,190
about this Vegas out of any city even

531
00:26:12,210 --> 00:26:07,490
more so than London Vegas out of any

532
00:26:16,659 --> 00:26:12,220
city in the entire world videotapes

533
00:26:18,190 --> 00:26:16,669
everything everything every street

534
00:26:21,220 --> 00:26:18,200
corner every block every room every

535
00:26:24,430 --> 00:26:21,230
store every restaurant every everything

536
00:26:29,350 --> 00:26:24,440
you can't go anywhere in Vegas you

537
00:26:33,150 --> 00:26:29,360
cannot and and they don't know any they

538
00:26:35,789 --> 00:26:33,160

don't know absolutely nothing I just

539

00:26:39,310 --> 00:26:35,799

blown away by this

540

00:26:39,940 --> 00:26:39,320

how how I'm the 32nd floor of that

541

00:26:42,659 --> 00:26:39,950

building

542

00:26:46,480 --> 00:26:42,669

this is listen to me for a second that's

543

00:26:47,830 --> 00:26:46,490

somebody on the 32nd floor didn't pick

544

00:26:50,090 --> 00:26:47,840

up the phone ago man I'm hearing

545

00:26:52,700 --> 00:26:50,100

machine-gun fire coming from the room

546

00:26:56,029 --> 00:26:52,710

door I'm hearing machine-gun fire coming

547

00:26:57,380 --> 00:26:56,039

from across the hall and security didn't

548

00:27:00,830 --> 00:26:57,390

rush right up there and kick that door

549

00:27:04,400 --> 00:27:00,840

down my dad to go find this guy in Las

550

00:27:07,000 --> 00:27:04,410

Vegas you know seeing that that that one

551

00:27:10,279 --> 00:27:07,010

video clip well we're in the 31st floor

552

00:27:12,250 --> 00:27:10,289

we hear some machine-gun fire coming

553

00:27:15,380 --> 00:27:12,260

from us what do you mean how is that

554

00:27:17,150 --> 00:27:15,390

possible they've got video cameras go

555

00:27:19,549 --> 00:27:17,160

down our hallway in Vegas at the Monda

556

00:27:21,919 --> 00:27:19,559

Mandalay Bay there's video cameras all

557

00:27:25,960 --> 00:27:21,929

the way down the hallway all the way

558

00:27:29,350 --> 00:27:25,970

what it's it's it's mind-blowing

559

00:27:32,840 --> 00:27:29,360

it's it's it's it's very very strange

560

00:27:34,789 --> 00:27:32,850

nobody knew anything and then okay I got

561

00:27:36,950 --> 00:27:34,799

to go I got to get whitley in here but

562

00:27:40,039 --> 00:27:36,960

this is the other thing no suicide note

563

00:27:43,970 --> 00:27:40,049

no nothing no paper trail and he just he

564

00:27:47,270 --> 00:27:43,980

kills 59 people you know as horrific as

565

00:27:49,460 --> 00:27:47,280

that is but then he shoots himself he

566

00:27:50,899 --> 00:27:49,470

didn't even get to live and nobody knows

567

00:27:54,529 --> 00:27:50,909

why he did it

568

00:27:57,260 --> 00:27:54,539

it's I'm confused I need some answers

569

00:27:59,539 --> 00:27:57,270

here and this is when we need the media

570

00:28:02,299 --> 00:27:59,549

to step up and do some honest reporting

571

00:28:05,240 --> 00:28:02,309

and we'll never get it but if we've ever

572

00:28:05,960 --> 00:28:05,250

needed it now's the time I will do the

573

00:28:08,600 --> 00:28:05,970

best that I can

574

00:28:10,070 --> 00:28:08,610

it's just strange and with that man I'm

575

00:28:12,200 --> 00:28:10,080

almost out of time I got to get out of

576

00:28:13,669 --> 00:28:12,210

here I got to get whitley in here it's

577

00:28:15,620 --> 00:28:13,679

fade to black I'm your host Jimmy church

578

00:28:18,919 --> 00:28:15,630

tonight Whitley Strieber we're gonna be

579

00:28:20,899 --> 00:28:18,929

talking about his book the super natural

580

00:28:27,740 --> 00:28:20,909

I'll be right back with Willie stay

581

00:29:10,770 --> 00:29:00,050

[Music]

582

00:29:17,160 --> 00:29:13,780

you're listening to Jimmy Church fade to

583

00:29:29,460 --> 00:29:19,930

fade to black will now pause for an

584

00:29:34,990 --> 00:29:32,380

when you take the beams from Central

585

00:29:37,450 --> 00:29:35,000

America with dashes of indonesian and

586

00:29:40,540 --> 00:29:37,460

african mixed in and then roasted to the

587

00:29:43,930 --> 00:29:40,550

dark side of fade to black you create

588

00:29:46,600 --> 00:29:43,940

the ultimate brew of Fringe introducing

589

00:29:49,840 --> 00:29:46,610

the fade to black blend from River moon

590

00:29:52,330 --> 00:29:49,850

coffee yes River moons darkest

591

00:29:54,370 --> 00:29:52,340

customized roast was created for the

592

00:29:57,400 --> 00:29:54,380

love of fade to black

593

00:30:00,070 --> 00:29:57,410

the alchemy of masterful roasting and

594

00:30:03,640 --> 00:30:00,080

smoking the beans is in every sip of

595

00:30:07,270 --> 00:30:03,650

this full-bodied dark Java I need my

596

00:30:09,340 --> 00:30:07,280

coffee dog deep with disdain bittersweet

597

00:30:12,070 --> 00:30:09,350

chocolate highlights just like the

598

00:30:15,040 --> 00:30:12,080

bunker leaning further into the darkness

599

00:30:17,710 --> 00:30:15,050

of the roast is fade to black blend from

600

00:30:19,990 --> 00:30:17,720

river moon coffee just click on the

601
00:30:23,440 --> 00:30:20,000
banner at Jimmy Church radio.com and use

602
00:30:27,270 --> 00:30:23,450
the promo code F to B blend for 15% off

603
00:30:30,460 --> 00:30:27,280
of your order today gobekli tepe

604
00:30:33,340 --> 00:30:30,470
hi folks let's wind the clocks back 60

605
00:30:35,020 --> 00:30:33,350
years food was different food provided

606
00:30:37,240 --> 00:30:35,030
health and nutrition and using

607
00:30:39,910 --> 00:30:37,250
supplements was minimal unfortunately

608
00:30:41,830 --> 00:30:39,920
now we have chemicals GMOs herbicides

609
00:30:44,560 --> 00:30:41,840
and pesticides that can be quite lethal

610
00:30:45,550 --> 00:30:44,570
in the name of our food supply and of

611
00:30:47,560 --> 00:30:45,560
course the ever loving dollar

612
00:30:49,930 --> 00:30:47,570
supplementing our diets can be very

613
00:30:52,300 --> 00:30:49,940

important to stay healthy cleansing from

614

00:30:54,640 --> 00:30:52,310

daily intruders to the body might be

615

00:30:57,400 --> 00:30:54,650

critical live strong and take charge

616

00:30:59,650 --> 00:30:57,410

log on to get to t.com our herbal tea is

617

00:31:01,510 --> 00:30:59,660

a great way to cleanse from intruders

618

00:31:04,150 --> 00:31:01,520

our supplements is a great way to

619

00:31:06,760 --> 00:31:04,160

maintain and improve your health when

620

00:31:10,810 --> 00:31:06,770

your health is not up to par go to get

621

00:31:13,120 --> 00:31:10,820

the t.com no GMOs no fillers and organic

622

00:31:15,880 --> 00:31:13,130

and very helpful in keeping you at the

623

00:31:18,910 --> 00:31:15,890

top of your game life is too short to

624

00:31:21,220 --> 00:31:18,920

feel you know what I mean stay in the

625

00:31:21,710 --> 00:31:21,230

game at the top of your game with get

626
00:31:32,230 --> 00:31:21,720
the

627
00:31:38,210 --> 00:31:32,240
geneticists agreed

628
00:31:40,940 --> 00:31:38,220
fade to black is not your father's radio

629
00:31:48,860 --> 00:31:40,950
show on the GameChanger

630
00:31:50,780 --> 00:31:48,870
Radio Network and kgr a the planet KCRA

631
00:31:52,160 --> 00:31:50,790
this summer tickets and hotel

632
00:31:54,320 --> 00:31:52,170
accommodations to the biggest

633
00:31:56,540 --> 00:31:54,330
conferences autograph books and DVDs

634
00:31:58,550 --> 00:31:56,550
chances to win all-inclusive conference

635
00:32:01,940 --> 00:31:58,560
cruises and private dinners with your

636
00:32:04,550 --> 00:32:01,950
favorite kgr a hosts click the contest

637
00:32:06,680 --> 00:32:04,560
to have at kgr a radio.com for your

638
00:32:08,840 --> 00:32:06,690

chance to win big this summer your

639

00:32:14,260 --> 00:32:08,850

contact for the best alternative talk

640

00:32:18,940 --> 00:32:16,110

[Music]

641

00:32:21,159 --> 00:32:18,950

hi this is Rob Reiner from anvil and

642

00:32:25,899 --> 00:32:21,169

you're listening to Jimmy G tube radio

643

00:32:33,970 --> 00:32:25,909

calm what opens combats and we're

644

00:32:33,980 --> 00:32:42,680

[Music]

645

00:32:47,609 --> 00:32:44,519

all right welcome back

646

00:32:50,190 --> 00:32:47,619

fade to black I'm Hill shimmy Church on

647

00:32:52,109 --> 00:32:50,200

the game changer networking que GRA the

648

00:32:53,700 --> 00:32:52,119

planet I want to remind everybody about

649

00:32:56,879 --> 00:32:53,710

the great week that we've got set up

650

00:32:59,940 --> 00:32:56,889

dead ahead tonight Whitley Strieber

651
00:33:02,879 --> 00:32:59,950
tomorrow night Larry Holcomb is going to

652
00:33:04,889 --> 00:33:02,889
be here and Wednesday night james

653
00:33:06,299 --> 00:33:04,899
gilliland is going to be talking about

654
00:33:09,720 --> 00:33:06,309
the recent videos that we have been

655
00:33:11,460 --> 00:33:09,730
posting from ecity Ranch and then of

656
00:33:13,320 --> 00:33:11,470
course Thursday night is Fator night

657
00:33:15,539 --> 00:33:13,330
with Jon Rappoport and his no more fake

658
00:33:19,590 --> 00:33:15,549
newsroom live and open lines all night

659
00:33:21,659 --> 00:33:19,600
long tonight it's Whitley Whitley

660
00:33:23,879 --> 00:33:21,669
Strieber the author of communion and the

661
00:33:25,739 --> 00:33:23,889
entire series of books and many novels

662
00:33:28,200 --> 00:33:25,749
ranging from the Wolfen and the hunger

663
00:33:30,359 --> 00:33:28,210

to the grays and of course the Alien

664

00:33:32,489 --> 00:33:30,369

Hunter series communion the wolf and the

665

00:33:35,639 --> 00:33:32,499

hunger and superstorm have all been made

666

00:33:37,979 --> 00:33:35,649

into movies super storm as the day after

667

00:33:40,409 --> 00:33:37,989

tomorrow and you know I'm gonna ask

668

00:33:42,599 --> 00:33:40,419

Whitley about this you know super storm

669

00:33:45,359 --> 00:33:42,609

and then what's going on right now with

670

00:33:48,210 --> 00:33:45,369

the weather is is a pretty prophetic

671

00:33:51,570 --> 00:33:48,220

book I wonder if he even understood its

672

00:33:53,430 --> 00:33:51,580

importance today he is a Texan and the

673

00:33:56,430 --> 00:33:53,440

secret school has been listed by the

674

00:33:59,669 --> 00:33:56,440

Texas Monthly among the top 10 books

675

00:34:01,560 --> 00:33:59,679

ever written by a Texan Alien Hunter has

676
00:34:03,629 --> 00:34:01,570
been made into a TV series over on the

677
00:34:05,759 --> 00:34:03,639
Sci Fi Channel but tonight we're going

678
00:34:08,339 --> 00:34:05,769
to talk about Supernatural a new vision

679
00:34:10,680 --> 00:34:08,349
of the unexplained and it's his latest

680
00:34:12,869 --> 00:34:10,690
book written with Professor Jeffrey cry

681
00:34:14,909 --> 00:34:12,879
pol and it redefines the meaning of the

682
00:34:16,139 --> 00:34:14,919
close encounter and the UFO phenomena

683
00:34:18,119 --> 00:34:16,149
and it has been called the most

684
00:34:19,950 --> 00:34:18,129
important book on the paranormal in the

685
00:34:22,980 --> 00:34:19,960
last 40 years and that was by author

686
00:34:26,210 --> 00:34:22,990
Gary Janssen tonight we're gonna cover

687
00:34:28,619 --> 00:34:26,220
supernatural Whitley's book but also

688
00:34:30,119 --> 00:34:28,629

another book that he is wearing we're

689

00:34:34,440 --> 00:34:30,129

gonna talk about this later on tonight

690

00:34:36,990 --> 00:34:34,450

with his wife and now what that means I

691

00:34:39,389 --> 00:34:37,000

can't wait to hear this from Whitley and

692

00:34:41,190 --> 00:34:39,399

if I get the chance tonight I will do

693

00:34:43,889 --> 00:34:41,200

what I always do with Whitley and I'm

694

00:34:46,139 --> 00:34:43,899

gonna try to pry some of those private

695

00:34:48,059 --> 00:34:46,149

experiences out of him that he's never

696

00:34:48,569 --> 00:34:48,069

shared publicly I'll give it my best

697

00:34:50,399 --> 00:34:48,579

shot

698

00:34:52,790 --> 00:34:50,409

Whitley welcome back to fade to black

699

00:34:56,630 --> 00:34:52,800

how are you

700

00:35:05,099 --> 00:35:01,349

Whitley I do not have Whitley we just

701
00:35:05,849 --> 00:35:05,109
soundcheck maybe he took a break Whitley

702
00:35:08,910 --> 00:35:05,859
are you there

703
00:35:15,660 --> 00:35:08,920
oh okay

704
00:35:19,339 --> 00:35:15,670
wow that's strange let me reset Whitley

705
00:35:20,910 --> 00:35:19,349
are you there I'm gonna do this live are

706
00:35:23,690 --> 00:35:20,920
you

707
00:35:27,150 --> 00:35:23,700
there we'll send him a quick text oh

708
00:35:31,380 --> 00:35:27,160
yeah he is there he is not there I heard

709
00:35:32,880 --> 00:35:31,390
that in the background okay Wow

710
00:35:39,630 --> 00:35:32,890
I will just sit here and wait for

711
00:35:43,190 --> 00:35:39,640
Whitley then Whitley okay I hear him

712
00:35:45,300 --> 00:35:43,200
stirring in the background I wonder uh

713
00:35:50,680 --> 00:35:45,310

know what let's have fun

714

00:35:50,690 --> 00:35:56,060

[Laughter]

715

00:36:08,579 --> 00:36:00,690

cell phone hey Whitley we're live on the

716

00:36:15,740 --> 00:36:08,589

air okay well uh we can hear you Whitley

717

00:36:20,099 --> 00:36:18,870

hey Whitley we're live on the air I know

718

00:36:23,370 --> 00:36:20,109

something's wrong

719

00:36:26,190 --> 00:36:23,380

yeah that's strange yeah well it's not

720

00:36:29,220 --> 00:36:26,200

strange I oh okay

721

00:36:33,839 --> 00:36:29,230

now that dis can wow this is bizarre now

722

00:36:34,579 --> 00:36:33,849

I'm having fun okay that's cool hey

723

00:36:40,020 --> 00:36:34,589

Whitley

724

00:36:42,930 --> 00:36:40,030

can you hear me okay here we go this is

725

00:36:45,120 --> 00:36:42,940

fun you know what I haven't are you

726

00:36:47,010 --> 00:36:45,130

there I'm here okay

727

00:36:51,180 --> 00:36:47,020

now can you hear me now yeah now I got

728

00:36:55,560 --> 00:36:51,190

you can I still hear you know when I

729

00:36:58,070 --> 00:36:55,570

hang up your cellphone it hangs up the

730

00:37:01,829 --> 00:36:58,080

other direct connection that we have

731

00:37:05,429 --> 00:37:01,839

okay I can hear you Whitley okay I can

732

00:37:09,069 --> 00:37:05,439

barely hear you okay

733

00:37:11,109 --> 00:37:09,079

Jim Jimmy I've had a lot of trouble

734

00:37:12,909 --> 00:37:11,119

right now I'm just at this moment

735

00:37:15,549 --> 00:37:12,919

dealing with an invasion of my bank

736

00:37:20,409 --> 00:37:15,559

accounts my site has been under attack

737

00:37:22,569 --> 00:37:20,419

for weeks and I think someone is just

738

00:37:24,939 --> 00:37:22,579

after me you want to in a major way and

739

00:37:26,169 --> 00:37:24,949

I'm it feels like a state player to tell

740

00:37:28,059 --> 00:37:26,179

you the truth because it's just so

741

00:37:29,589 --> 00:37:28,069

powerful yeah I don't know if you can

742

00:37:30,249 --> 00:37:29,599

hear me or not right now I can barely

743

00:37:36,579 --> 00:37:30,259

hear you

744

00:37:39,849 --> 00:37:36,589

what was strange Whitley is that when it

745

00:37:42,189 --> 00:37:39,859

would only connect if I was calling you

746

00:37:44,769 --> 00:37:42,199

on your cell phone which is as separate

747

00:37:47,409 --> 00:37:44,779

as you and I both know a separate line

748

00:37:52,029 --> 00:37:47,419

altogether that's right a separate line

749

00:37:57,279 --> 00:37:52,039

altogether and Wow Wow Wow

750

00:37:58,630 --> 00:37:57,289

okay well you want to take a few minutes

751

00:37:59,709 --> 00:37:58,640

and sit down and talk with this or do

752

00:38:04,120 --> 00:37:59,719

you have to go and deal with this

753

00:38:05,919 --> 00:38:04,130

emergency what I want to do is get a set

754

00:38:07,599 --> 00:38:05,929

of headphones in hopes that I'll be able

755

00:38:08,319 --> 00:38:07,609

to hear you it'll take me one minute

756

00:38:09,939 --> 00:38:08,329

okay

757

00:38:12,189 --> 00:38:09,949

all right well why don't you go and do

758

00:38:17,229 --> 00:38:12,199

that I'll mute you and then just come

759

00:38:22,120 --> 00:38:17,239

back and talk to me very strange what is

760

00:38:24,339 --> 00:38:22,130

going on right now Wow and you know I

761

00:38:27,899 --> 00:38:24,349

know I know Whitley pretty well we have

762

00:38:31,059 --> 00:38:27,909

a lot of conversations and privately

763

00:38:33,669 --> 00:38:31,069

he's a very calm cool and collected and

764

00:38:38,019 --> 00:38:33,679

together guy to hear that in his voice

765

00:38:38,979 --> 00:38:38,029

right now I know that are you there yes

766

00:38:40,809 --> 00:38:38,989

okay

767

00:38:43,870 --> 00:38:40,819

things came up but now I have a severe

768

00:38:46,839 --> 00:38:43,880

echo okay well you don't have an echo on

769

00:38:48,729 --> 00:38:46,849

my end so if we're good on your end I've

770

00:38:50,349 --> 00:38:48,739

lived through a lot of echoes in my life

771

00:38:53,079 --> 00:38:50,359

not gonna bother me

772

00:38:55,029 --> 00:38:53,089

so let's go what I was just saying to

773

00:38:57,429 --> 00:38:55,039

the audience Whitley is you and I talk a

774

00:38:59,229 --> 00:38:57,439

lot off the air and you are always in

775

00:39:03,069 --> 00:38:59,239

control you're very calm cool collected

776

00:39:05,259 --> 00:39:03,079

and and insightful and for me to hear

777

00:39:07,599 --> 00:39:05,269

this panic in your voice right now it

778

00:39:10,659 --> 00:39:07,609

just tells me that something's going on

779

00:39:14,109 --> 00:39:10,669

and and you just never know this world

780

00:39:16,149 --> 00:39:14,119

is is a strange place but then when you

781

00:39:18,700 --> 00:39:16,159

go into the next version of the world

782

00:39:22,510 --> 00:39:18,710

which is our world right it's just

783

00:39:25,599 --> 00:39:22,520

stranger and well like for example five

784

00:39:29,230 --> 00:39:25,609

minutes ago all the cards I had of an

785

00:39:33,010 --> 00:39:29,240

Apple pay were deactivated and there is

786

00:39:35,290 --> 00:39:33,020

no way that can happen unless it is done

787

00:39:38,980 --> 00:39:35,300

it is not something that simply pops up

788

00:39:42,609 --> 00:39:38,990

right somebody just did it just a few

789

00:39:45,010 --> 00:39:42,619
minutes ago and I've changed passwords

790

00:39:49,390 --> 00:39:45,020
that's all I can do right but you know

791

00:39:54,700 --> 00:39:49,400
these days with this crazy that Equifax

792

00:39:57,609 --> 00:39:54,710
hack and everything I have life lock so

793

00:40:01,060 --> 00:39:57,619
at least I am pretty sure that no one's

794

00:40:02,859 --> 00:40:01,070
gonna try to steal my credit but things

795

00:40:06,130 --> 00:40:02,869
like this are gonna just start happening

796

00:40:08,140 --> 00:40:06,140
to people somebody probably saw the name

797

00:40:09,849 --> 00:40:08,150
whitley strieber and thought oh I'm

798

00:40:13,060 --> 00:40:09,859
gonna screw with that guy that's a

799

00:40:15,849 --> 00:40:13,070
famous name right and started screwing

800

00:40:17,410 --> 00:40:15,859
with me alright could be a state player

801
00:40:20,200 --> 00:40:17,420
because of the way the things that are

802
00:40:24,520 --> 00:40:20,210
happening and on my website like we have

803
00:40:26,710 --> 00:40:24,530
a our streams run off of a off of us off

804
00:40:30,940 --> 00:40:26,720
of a service not directly off of our own

805
00:40:32,890 --> 00:40:30,950
servers and what has been happening is

806
00:40:36,010 --> 00:40:32,900
the streams keep stopping and the reason

807
00:40:39,760 --> 00:40:36,020
is is it turns out somebody has put a

808
00:40:44,200 --> 00:40:39,770
script on their server on this on the

809
00:40:48,040 --> 00:40:44,210
services server mm-hmm that puts a pixel

810
00:40:51,940 --> 00:40:48,050
maybe two pixels between two parts of

811
00:40:53,560 --> 00:40:51,950
the file name of the audio file meaning

812
00:40:56,440 --> 00:40:53,570
it stops that's all it takes

813
00:40:57,540 --> 00:40:56,450

yeah that's all it takes and if you

814

00:41:02,020 --> 00:40:57,550

replace it

815

00:41:04,450 --> 00:41:02,030

ten minutes later it happens again so

816

00:41:06,490 --> 00:41:04,460

I've got the streams running off of the

817

00:41:09,609 --> 00:41:06,500

he of the latest program running off of

818

00:41:12,849 --> 00:41:09,619

a hidden server now and I don't know

819

00:41:15,700 --> 00:41:12,859

what to do with with this because so far

820

00:41:17,710 --> 00:41:15,710

the streaming service has not has said

821

00:41:19,000 --> 00:41:17,720

they simply can't they can't find out

822

00:41:21,940 --> 00:41:19,010

they can't figure out how it's being

823

00:41:23,859 --> 00:41:21,950

done yeah but that's not that plus the

824

00:41:26,349 --> 00:41:23,869

degradation of my website where they

825

00:41:29,440 --> 00:41:26,359

screwed with the advertising section

826

00:41:31,089 --> 00:41:29,450

they screwed with the store section they

827

00:41:32,320 --> 00:41:31,099

tried to screw with the subscriber

828

00:41:35,560 --> 00:41:32,330

section but you can't

829

00:41:39,040 --> 00:41:35,570

because all the data is kept in like in

830

00:41:41,560 --> 00:41:39,050

a vault on it on a in a run by a company

831

00:41:44,140 --> 00:41:41,570

that's only job is to keep it safe right

832

00:41:47,530 --> 00:41:44,150

right so that they could not succeed in

833

00:41:49,420 --> 00:41:47,540

but it's just too endless screwing and

834

00:41:51,340 --> 00:41:49,430

degradation and let me tell you

835

00:41:57,910 --> 00:41:51,350

something it's the same kind of thing

836

00:42:00,910 --> 00:41:57,920

that the that state players do to

837

00:42:08,250 --> 00:42:00,920

entities they don't like like the

838

00:42:13,120 --> 00:42:10,450

terrorists websites you know where

839

00:42:16,360 --> 00:42:13,130

they're asking for donations and stuff

840

00:42:18,490 --> 00:42:16,370

like that or have radio podcasts and

841

00:42:20,910 --> 00:42:18,500

things right right and the Russians do

842

00:42:25,540 --> 00:42:20,920

it too a lot of people do it we do know

843

00:42:28,060 --> 00:42:25,550

that a lot of the initial attacks on

844

00:42:33,360 --> 00:42:28,070

unknown country comm emanated from

845

00:42:35,500 --> 00:42:33,370

Pakistan and there's of course a big

846

00:42:38,500 --> 00:42:35,510

intelligence service with an excellent

847

00:42:41,230 --> 00:42:38,510

cyber warfare unit in Pakistani

848

00:42:43,360 --> 00:42:41,240

intelligence which will answer to

849

00:42:46,570 --> 00:42:43,370

requests from British or American

850

00:42:48,940 --> 00:42:46,580

intelligence so I have no idea if that

851

00:42:52,980 --> 00:42:48,950

was involved or not and if it was

852

00:42:55,930 --> 00:42:52,990

involved then it is almost certainly not

853

00:42:58,690 --> 00:42:55,940

official it's something somebody's doing

854

00:43:00,520 --> 00:42:58,700

kind of on the side because you know

855

00:43:02,950 --> 00:43:00,530

there's this schism going on between the

856

00:43:05,200 --> 00:43:02,960

intelligence community and the and the

857

00:43:07,030 --> 00:43:05,210

administration and people are kind of

858

00:43:09,670 --> 00:43:07,040

getting turning into some people might

859

00:43:12,460 --> 00:43:09,680

be just cowboying it out there and just

860

00:43:14,230 --> 00:43:12,470

tormenting me because you know it's they

861

00:43:17,350 --> 00:43:14,240

don't like me very much and it's fun and

862

00:43:19,120 --> 00:43:17,360

this is this is what we do I'm not gonna

863

00:43:20,590 --> 00:43:19,130

go into a bunch of detail on this

864

00:43:24,760 --> 00:43:20,600

because it would take too much time but

865

00:43:27,760 --> 00:43:24,770

this is what we do we have redundant

866

00:43:30,460 --> 00:43:27,770

systems we have our own dedicated

867

00:43:33,160 --> 00:43:30,470

servers that's the first thing second we

868

00:43:36,340 --> 00:43:33,170

have a second set of dedicated servers

869

00:43:38,890 --> 00:43:36,350

at a separate location third we have a

870

00:43:42,250 --> 00:43:38,900

backup system where everything cranks

871

00:43:45,700 --> 00:43:42,260

down to another level of thousands of

872

00:43:48,670 --> 00:43:45,710

servers that the data is spread across

873

00:43:52,390 --> 00:43:48,680

all of this is on different rings of the

874

00:43:55,180 --> 00:43:52,400

internet okay now what that allows us to

875

00:44:00,070 --> 00:43:55,190

do our passwords are in a separate

876

00:44:02,349 --> 00:44:00,080

location there is nothing nothing on my

877

00:44:05,349 --> 00:44:02,359

purse I run five computers for this show

878

00:44:07,660 --> 00:44:05,359

there is nothing about this show that is

879

00:44:09,430 --> 00:44:07,670

on these computers there's another gear

880

00:44:11,140 --> 00:44:09,440

there's no passwords there's nothing

881

00:44:14,020 --> 00:44:11,150

there's no data there's no email there's

882

00:44:16,420 --> 00:44:14,030

no there's no subscriber base there's no

883

00:44:19,810 --> 00:44:16,430

personal information there's nothing is

884

00:44:21,670 --> 00:44:19,820

done here so they came to me they would

885

00:44:24,099 --> 00:44:21,680

find nothing it would I have to they

886

00:44:26,500 --> 00:44:24,109

would have to locate around the country

887

00:44:28,120 --> 00:44:26,510

the different you know what I mean so

888

00:44:31,150 --> 00:44:28,130

yeah I get what you mean and it's

889

00:44:33,160 --> 00:44:31,160

expensive but it allows us to have this

890

00:44:38,800 --> 00:44:33,170

redundancy and nobody's got the

891

00:44:41,829 --> 00:44:38,810

passwords nobody's got them I'm not

892

00:44:43,930 --> 00:44:41,839

gonna tell you exactly aloud exactly

893

00:44:46,359 --> 00:44:43,940

what we do but it's similar do you have

894

00:44:49,210 --> 00:44:46,369

is these data I warned you that people

895

00:44:51,849 --> 00:44:49,220

can get past this you'd be amazed I know

896

00:44:54,880 --> 00:44:51,859

I know we're not we've only done the

897

00:44:58,720 --> 00:44:54,890

best that we can do that's all any of us

898

00:45:02,470 --> 00:44:58,730

can do but you know why us I I can think

899

00:45:05,050 --> 00:45:02,480

of I can think of lots of people who are

900

00:45:07,390 --> 00:45:05,060

more deserving of this kind of BS than

901
00:45:11,740 --> 00:45:07,400
we are well you know this is what this

902
00:45:16,150 --> 00:45:11,750
is how I find comfort right do it is

903
00:45:19,120 --> 00:45:16,160
that we matter that's why I think we

904
00:45:22,510 --> 00:45:19,130
might matter a lot more you know then

905
00:45:24,910 --> 00:45:22,520
that is the truth Whitley yeah I think

906
00:45:27,760 --> 00:45:24,920
we might then then they will ever say

907
00:45:29,859 --> 00:45:27,770
and and look if they stopped messing

908
00:45:34,630 --> 00:45:29,869
with you that's when you have to step

909
00:45:38,680 --> 00:45:34,640
back and go well I'm doing sideline and

910
00:45:39,220 --> 00:45:38,690
that's how if you think I'm not telling

911
00:45:41,320 --> 00:45:39,230
the truth

912
00:45:47,589 --> 00:45:41,330
believe me I'm being messed with enough

913
00:45:49,690 --> 00:45:47,599

enough to prove that I am oh man now now

914

00:45:54,010 --> 00:45:49,700

I've got the old Whitley back there we

915

00:45:58,270 --> 00:45:54,020

go okay so let's actually do this I want

916

00:46:01,100 --> 00:45:58,280

to start the conversation here there are

917

00:46:03,590 --> 00:46:01,110

there might be somebody in the United

918

00:46:06,110 --> 00:46:03,600

States that has not read communion I

919

00:46:09,200 --> 00:46:06,120

know it sounds strange right I know it

920

00:46:11,750 --> 00:46:09,210

it's it's a stretch but let's kind of

921

00:46:14,270 --> 00:46:11,760

start there for the audience that may

922

00:46:17,110 --> 00:46:14,280

not be familiar with everything else as

923

00:46:21,520 --> 00:46:17,120

we connect the dots tonight through the

924

00:46:25,850 --> 00:46:21,530

supernatural what happened in your life

925

00:46:30,170 --> 00:46:25,860

that caused you to write communion let's

926

00:46:33,440 --> 00:46:30,180

start right there okay let's go back to

927

00:46:35,570 --> 00:46:33,450

a time shortly after the fall of the

928

00:46:41,540 --> 00:46:35,580

Roman Empire when I was a young man

929

00:46:44,240 --> 00:46:41,550

right before electricity I had as my

930

00:46:47,390 --> 00:46:44,250

friends have many times reminded me

931

00:46:49,850 --> 00:46:47,400

other contempt for any kind of UFO stuff

932

00:46:52,070 --> 00:46:49,860

that people might talk about I was a

933

00:46:54,200 --> 00:46:52,080

novelist I had written some literary

934

00:46:56,210 --> 00:46:54,210

novels some horror novels I had a couple

935

00:46:59,270 --> 00:46:56,220

of movies made from a couple of my books

936

00:47:02,600 --> 00:46:59,280

I was flying pretty high

937

00:47:04,340 --> 00:47:02,610

I had my book war day had been read on

938

00:47:07,040 --> 00:47:04,350

the floor of the United States Senate

939

00:47:09,590 --> 00:47:07,050

and it was a you know I was a well

940

00:47:13,970 --> 00:47:09,600

respected writer we bought a little

941

00:47:17,570 --> 00:47:13,980

cabin in upstate New York about my 90

942

00:47:22,760 --> 00:47:17,580

miles north of Manhattan behind the

943

00:47:25,580 --> 00:47:22,770

cabin there was a 15 mile open country

944

00:47:27,290 --> 00:47:25,590

area of state land the cabin was in a

945

00:47:30,830 --> 00:47:27,300

little area with six or seven other

946

00:47:34,910 --> 00:47:30,840

similar cabins very wonderful isolated

947

00:47:37,640 --> 00:47:34,920

little place to go and relax and be

948

00:47:40,100 --> 00:47:37,650

outside of the hurly-burly and the city

949

00:47:41,840 --> 00:47:40,110

and the dangers back in those days New

950

00:47:44,150 --> 00:47:41,850

York was a lot more dangerous than it is

951
00:47:46,490 --> 00:47:44,160
now right so you know you felt it on the

952
00:47:48,650 --> 00:47:46,500
streets at night man we lived in the

953
00:47:51,530 --> 00:47:48,660
village and it was pretty loud noisy on

954
00:47:55,850 --> 00:47:51,540
weekends and so we were really enjoying

955
00:47:57,380 --> 00:47:55,860
this except for one problem I was scared

956
00:48:00,740 --> 00:47:57,390
to death

957
00:48:05,750 --> 00:48:00,750
I bought a shotgun

958
00:48:08,990 --> 00:48:05,760
I bought a pistol I spent all one night

959
00:48:11,510 --> 00:48:09,000
installing an alarm system i patrolled

960
00:48:14,150 --> 00:48:11,520
the place with the shotgun I

961
00:48:17,180 --> 00:48:14,160
sat outside my little boy's room he was

962
00:48:19,880 --> 00:48:17,190
a little 7 year old at the time with the

963
00:48:22,070 --> 00:48:19,890

shotgun I would then I would worry about

964

00:48:24,230 --> 00:48:22,080

my wife and go up and check on her and

965

00:48:27,620 --> 00:48:24,240

come back down again I was and she said

966

00:48:30,410 --> 00:48:27,630

you know Whitley this is the most

967

00:48:33,220 --> 00:48:30,420

unrelaxed experience I can remember

968

00:48:37,190 --> 00:48:33,230

having in my life married or unmarried

969

00:48:42,020 --> 00:48:37,200

you're terrified out here do you know

970

00:48:44,540 --> 00:48:42,030

why since and she had checked there have

971

00:48:49,400 --> 00:48:44,550

been no crimes whatsoever committed in

972

00:48:51,920 --> 00:48:49,410

this community in 22 years 22 years ago

973

00:48:56,090 --> 00:48:51,930

there may have been a robbery no one's

974

00:48:58,250 --> 00:48:56,100

actually sure it was a robbery so the

975

00:49:00,530 --> 00:48:58,260

statistics are definitely against the

976
00:49:04,780 --> 00:49:00,540
shotgun so what are you what's going on

977
00:49:12,520 --> 00:49:04,790
I was sick with the fear Jimmy

978
00:49:18,410 --> 00:49:12,530
then one night right after Christmas I

979
00:49:23,180 --> 00:49:18,420
woke up in the at first I thought I was

980
00:49:26,300 --> 00:49:23,190
in the woods and it was snowy and there

981
00:49:31,040 --> 00:49:26,310
were these strange beings around me that

982
00:49:32,990 --> 00:49:31,050
people in like body suits with helmets

983
00:49:35,990 --> 00:49:33,000
on that just that covered their eyes and

984
00:49:41,300 --> 00:49:36,000
nose and and there was a guy there who I

985
00:49:43,910 --> 00:49:41,310
knew and the next thing I know I'm up

986
00:49:47,270 --> 00:49:43,920
I'm in this little room I went up in the

987
00:49:49,880 --> 00:49:47,280
air but I didn't remember that and I

988
00:49:52,100 --> 00:49:49,890

went through a hell of an experience in

989

00:49:56,900 --> 00:49:52,110

that room I got raped is what happened

990

00:49:58,910 --> 00:49:56,910

to me and you know I said everyone who

991

00:50:01,460 --> 00:49:58,920

remembers these stories remembers that

992

00:50:03,890 --> 00:50:01,470

the media picked up almost exclusively

993

00:50:07,970 --> 00:50:03,900

on the idea of the rectal probe right

994

00:50:10,010 --> 00:50:07,980

which I very delicately described it in

995

00:50:12,080 --> 00:50:10,020

my book so as not to offend anybody

996

00:50:15,380 --> 00:50:12,090

that's the way I chose to describe it

997

00:50:20,270 --> 00:50:15,390

and it turned out I turned out to be the

998

00:50:22,460 --> 00:50:20,280

one person who became not just treated

999

00:50:24,560 --> 00:50:22,470

with contempt for being raped but

1000

00:50:25,430 --> 00:50:24,570

treated as laughing a national and

1001
00:50:28,130 --> 00:50:25,440
international

1002
00:50:31,490 --> 00:50:28,140
laughing stock for having that happen to

1003
00:50:35,930 --> 00:50:31,500
me and that was hard that was very hard

1004
00:50:38,990 --> 00:50:35,940
anyway there was a an unbelievably

1005
00:50:41,750 --> 00:50:39,000
intense experience that night that they

1006
00:50:44,839 --> 00:50:41,760
put something in the side of my head I

1007
00:50:47,120 --> 00:50:44,849
was terrified being on words because I

1008
00:50:49,760 --> 00:50:47,130
kept trying to wake up and it didn't

1009
00:50:51,170 --> 00:50:49,770
help I did not wake up I was awake but

1010
00:50:53,870 --> 00:50:51,180
how could this be

1011
00:50:57,650 --> 00:50:53,880
how could I be then this place right

1012
00:50:59,839 --> 00:50:57,660
with these creatures they were tall

1013
00:51:01,730 --> 00:50:59,849

willowy ones with great big black eyes

1014

00:51:03,859 --> 00:51:01,740

like you see on the cover of the old

1015

00:51:06,680 --> 00:51:03,869

editions of Communion and there were

1016

00:51:11,569 --> 00:51:06,690

these short dark blue figures with low

1017

00:51:16,460 --> 00:51:11,579

gravity voices who were who were kind of

1018

00:51:22,819 --> 00:51:16,470

helping them I was just at a loss the

1019

00:51:28,250 --> 00:51:22,829

next morning I woke up and I thought to

1020

00:51:30,349 --> 00:51:28,260

myself I got the eeriest feeling and I

1021

00:51:33,109 --> 00:51:30,359

said to my wife at breakfast you know an

1022

00:51:35,079 --> 00:51:33,119

owl got in the house last night I was

1023

00:51:37,910 --> 00:51:35,089

thinking those big eyes of course right

1024

00:51:39,859 --> 00:51:37,920

she said oh really how would that happen

1025

00:51:42,190 --> 00:51:39,869

since the house among other things was

1026
00:51:45,230 --> 00:51:42,200
closed up tight and had no chimney I

1027
00:51:49,450 --> 00:51:45,240
said well I don't know but it flew

1028
00:51:54,500 --> 00:51:49,460
around in the house and that was a

1029
00:52:02,859 --> 00:51:54,510
screen memory of the event then evening

1030
00:52:08,540 --> 00:52:02,869
fell and I as it began to get dark the a

1031
00:52:11,210 --> 00:52:08,550
bone-chilling terror came over me and I

1032
00:52:14,089 --> 00:52:11,220
thought to myself that owl stood on the

1033
00:52:18,250 --> 00:52:14,099
sill of the window in the back of our

1034
00:52:22,760 --> 00:52:18,260
bedroom I saw it and I went up there and

1035
00:52:26,240 --> 00:52:22,770
I looked at that sill and there were no

1036
00:52:28,880 --> 00:52:26,250
there had been no new snow and there was

1037
00:52:33,460 --> 00:52:28,890
no footprints on it of any kind of bird

1038
00:52:36,339 --> 00:52:33,470

at all and at that moment I realized

1039

00:52:39,200 --> 00:52:36,349

something awful had happened to me

1040

00:52:42,589 --> 00:52:39,210

didn't occur to me that anything

1041

00:52:46,520 --> 00:52:42,599

like aliens or anything like that never

1042

00:52:48,770 --> 00:52:46,530

even crossed my mind I thought to myself

1043

00:52:52,220 --> 00:52:48,780

I had some kind of a psychotic break

1044

00:52:53,150 --> 00:52:52,230

I've got a baby and a kid and a wife

1045

00:52:56,030 --> 00:52:53,160

mm-hmm

1046

00:52:58,190 --> 00:52:56,040

they're gonna if if I end up in that

1047

00:53:01,070 --> 00:52:58,200

state unable to get out of it in some

1048

00:53:03,560 --> 00:53:01,080

kind of home yeah unraveled completely

1049

00:53:05,450 --> 00:53:03,570

unraveled right what happens to her

1050

00:53:09,170 --> 00:53:05,460

because she can't divorce me in those

1051
00:53:12,589 --> 00:53:09,180
days in New York State for years she's

1052
00:53:14,300 --> 00:53:12,599
trapped so I really thought to myself

1053
00:53:17,089 --> 00:53:14,310
maybe you better blow your damn brains

1054
00:53:19,849 --> 00:53:17,099
out you [h__h] but then I thought well

1055
00:53:22,099 --> 00:53:19,859
maybe you better go to the doctor so I

1056
00:53:24,950 --> 00:53:22,109
hide out to the doctor first thing in

1057
00:53:27,579 --> 00:53:24,960
the next couple days I told him what I

1058
00:53:29,930 --> 00:53:27,589
remembered and he says to me

1059
00:53:31,609 --> 00:53:29,940
Whitley it sounds like you're telling me

1060
00:53:36,770 --> 00:53:31,619
you were taken aboard a flying saucer by

1061
00:53:39,890 --> 00:53:36,780
little men and I said holy God it does

1062
00:53:41,420 --> 00:53:39,900
right I must sound like an idiot he said

1063
00:53:43,420 --> 00:53:41,430

well yeah that would be one way of

1064

00:53:46,940 --> 00:53:43,430

describing it but I'm thinking

1065

00:53:48,740 --> 00:53:46,950

psychiatrist and I'm thinking MRI just

1066

00:53:51,980 --> 00:53:48,750

to be sure we're not looking at a brain

1067

00:53:52,640 --> 00:53:51,990

problem and I said well you know my butt

1068

00:53:56,960 --> 00:53:52,650

hurts

1069

00:53:58,849 --> 00:53:56,970

he said like take a look he says I am

1070

00:53:59,720 --> 00:53:58,859

sorry to tell you this mr. Shubert's

1071

00:54:03,280 --> 00:53:59,730

you've been raped

1072

00:54:10,670 --> 00:54:03,290

you've got contusions characteristic of

1073

00:54:14,210 --> 00:54:10,680

a very rough anal intrusion I know you

1074

00:54:16,609 --> 00:54:14,220

threw up because it man was all real

1075

00:54:20,180 --> 00:54:16,619

that is part of the story I never used

1076
00:54:23,630 --> 00:54:20,190
to tell never right took 30 years 25

1077
00:54:28,220 --> 00:54:23,640
years even to say the words I was raped

1078
00:54:30,230 --> 00:54:28,230
to my wife yeah yeah to my wife and I

1079
00:54:35,270 --> 00:54:30,240
sat there on one show after another

1080
00:54:37,520 --> 00:54:35,280
listening to him laughing at me you know

1081
00:54:41,030 --> 00:54:37,530
you could get bitter but I'm a I'm I'm

1082
00:54:45,050 --> 00:54:41,040
not that type of anyway well you know

1083
00:54:48,800 --> 00:54:45,060
and and you I can't imagine

1084
00:54:50,480 --> 00:54:48,810
because a lot of us deal with when

1085
00:54:52,880 --> 00:54:50,490
you're at a certain part of the public

1086
00:54:55,280 --> 00:54:52,890
eye we all deal with the

1087
00:54:56,990 --> 00:54:55,290
critics the skeptics the the jokes the

1088
00:55:00,230 --> 00:54:57,000

laugh that you know whatever the lies

1089

00:55:02,690 --> 00:55:00,240

and and I've been through it but I I

1090

00:55:06,710 --> 00:55:02,700

can't imagine going through which he

1091

00:55:08,900 --> 00:55:06,720

went through and it was everybody

1092

00:55:11,090 --> 00:55:08,910

thought well vote not everybody but

1093

00:55:14,360 --> 00:55:11,100

those out there thought that cracking

1094

00:55:16,700 --> 00:55:14,370

jokes about it was funny and in and you

1095

00:55:18,290 --> 00:55:16,710

they they don't understand that there is

1096

00:55:20,180 --> 00:55:18,300

actually somebody at the other end of

1097

00:55:23,030 --> 00:55:20,190

this you know and it's not cool

1098

00:55:25,310 --> 00:55:23,040

and you wrote it out and and you are one

1099

00:55:28,100 --> 00:55:25,320

of the smartest most intelligent bright

1100

00:55:29,630 --> 00:55:28,110

eyed people that I know we've sat next

1101
00:55:31,970 --> 00:55:29,640
to each other and looked right into each

1102
00:55:34,520 --> 00:55:31,980
other's eyes you're you're here you're

1103
00:55:35,780 --> 00:55:34,530
together today but you're absolutely

1104
00:55:38,660 --> 00:55:35,790
right

1105
00:55:41,470 --> 00:55:38,670
if that had to have been a rough rough

1106
00:55:46,370 --> 00:55:41,480
period to go through and it's not cool

1107
00:55:50,540 --> 00:55:46,380
no it was not cool it was well the next

1108
00:55:54,140 --> 00:55:50,550
step though well see I remembered the

1109
00:55:55,910 --> 00:55:54,150
guy who was there I remembered him

1110
00:55:57,710 --> 00:55:55,920
because we had gone to high school in

1111
00:56:00,380 --> 00:55:57,720
college together and I knew him I mean I

1112
00:56:01,400 --> 00:56:00,390
had talked to him two years before he

1113
00:56:05,690 --> 00:56:01,410

had joined the Central Intelligence

1114

00:56:08,810 --> 00:56:05,700

Agency and you know when he was active

1115

00:56:11,540 --> 00:56:08,820

CIA we didn't hear much from him but

1116

00:56:13,850 --> 00:56:11,550

then after he got out of it we talked

1117

00:56:15,860 --> 00:56:13,860

quite a bit actually we sort of the

1118

00:56:17,750 --> 00:56:15,870

friendships sorted started up again

1119

00:56:20,270 --> 00:56:17,760

although he didn't talk him anything

1120

00:56:22,400 --> 00:56:20,280

about his his involvement but see I

1121

00:56:25,310 --> 00:56:22,410

remembered what he said when he was in

1122

00:56:27,020 --> 00:56:25,320

that circle of these beings in the woods

1123

00:56:30,260 --> 00:56:27,030

he said he talked about the stealth

1124

00:56:32,510 --> 00:56:30,270

bomber and fighter having defective

1125

00:56:34,880 --> 00:56:32,520

exhaust manifolds and that the planes

1126

00:56:37,070 --> 00:56:34,890

were going to catch fire now this is

1127

00:56:38,240 --> 00:56:37,080

when these things were so secret they

1128

00:56:38,840 --> 00:56:38,250

weren't even being mentioned in the

1129

00:56:41,990 --> 00:56:38,850

press

1130

00:56:42,950 --> 00:56:42,000

nobody knew nobody knew what I didn't

1131

00:56:46,940 --> 00:56:42,960

even know what he was talking about

1132

00:56:49,220 --> 00:56:46,950

right now but I did think to myself this

1133

00:56:50,980 --> 00:56:49,230

I wrote a book called war day I just

1134

00:56:53,360 --> 00:56:50,990

referred to it a few minutes ago I think

1135

00:56:56,090 --> 00:56:53,370

this book had pissed off certain

1136

00:56:57,800 --> 00:56:56,100

powerful people in in in in the

1137

00:57:00,380 --> 00:56:57,810

government for various reasons I won't

1138

00:57:02,390 --> 00:57:00,390

even go into it's too complicated and I

1139

00:57:04,250 --> 00:57:02,400

thought to my side been warned by the

1140

00:57:05,560 --> 00:57:04,260

stat a staff member of one of the

1141

00:57:09,820 --> 00:57:05,570

senators the

1142

00:57:12,190 --> 00:57:09,830

I could get they could there could be

1143

00:57:14,410 --> 00:57:12,200

some dirty tricks which I would have

1144

00:57:16,900 --> 00:57:14,420

thought would have been a hostile tax

1145

00:57:18,370 --> 00:57:16,910

audit political tax audit in those days

1146

00:57:20,320 --> 00:57:18,380

were just ordinary course of business

1147

00:57:21,850 --> 00:57:20,330

sure I don't think there is common now

1148

00:57:24,700 --> 00:57:21,860

as they used to be but they were just

1149

00:57:26,320 --> 00:57:24,710

ordinary in those days so that was what

1150

00:57:29,050 --> 00:57:26,330

I was kind of expecting but I thought to

1151
00:57:30,430 --> 00:57:29,060
myself he's a CIA guy how all this weird

1152
00:57:32,440 --> 00:57:30,440
stuff happen do you suppose they've gave

1153
00:57:36,130 --> 00:57:32,450
me some kind of drugs to try to drive me

1154
00:57:39,610 --> 00:57:36,140
crazy is this the dirty trick right so

1155
00:57:41,770 --> 00:57:39,620
my brain was clear I then took a test

1156
00:57:48,160 --> 00:57:41,780
for temporal lobe epilepsy that turned

1157
00:57:52,900 --> 00:57:48,170
out to be clear so what could it have

1158
00:57:55,120 --> 00:57:52,910
been I finally ended up we need to take

1159
00:57:57,340 --> 00:57:55,130
a break right here Whitley so well we'll

1160
00:58:01,390 --> 00:57:57,350
pick up where we are leaving off but

1161
00:58:04,420 --> 00:58:01,400
I'll say this I my vote is I would have

1162
00:58:08,440 --> 00:58:04,430
I would have invited epilepsy that would

1163
00:58:10,450 --> 00:58:08,450

have I would have loved it exactly you

1164

00:58:12,820 --> 00:58:10,460

would have relieved let's take a break I

1165

00:58:15,310 --> 00:58:12,830

know relieved we can do something about

1166

00:58:16,900 --> 00:58:15,320

this yeah exactly our guest tonight

1167

00:58:20,200 --> 00:58:16,910

Whitley Strieber we're gonna be

1168

00:58:22,570 --> 00:58:20,210

discussing his book a supernatural right

1169

00:58:23,800 --> 00:58:22,580

now we're leading up to that and gonna

1170

00:58:25,660 --> 00:58:23,810

connect some dots

1171

00:58:27,580 --> 00:58:25,670

I'm heroes Jimmy church this is fade to

1172

00:58:29,300 --> 00:58:27,590

black Moore Whitley right after this

1173

00:58:48,180 --> 00:58:29,310

short break stay with us

1174

00:58:53,339 --> 00:58:50,599

[Music]

1175

00:58:55,819 --> 00:58:53,349

this is fade to black with Jimmy Church

1176
00:59:00,079 --> 00:58:55,829
on the game changer radio network and

1177
00:59:03,390 --> 00:59:00,089
kgr a the global radio alliance

1178
00:59:06,720 --> 00:59:03,400
this is KCRA digital broadcasting

1179
00:59:16,890 --> 00:59:06,730
station Salt Lake City Utah Van Buren

1180
00:59:18,390 --> 00:59:16,900
Arkansas hi this is Ray sobs here

1181
00:59:21,510 --> 00:59:18,400
repping the planet and you're listening

1182
00:59:22,200 --> 00:59:21,520
to my good friend Jimmy Church fade to

1183
00:59:24,720 --> 00:59:22,210
black

1184
00:59:29,309 --> 00:59:24,730
on the game changer network and the kgr

1185
00:59:31,470 --> 00:59:29,319
a digital broadcast station this is Toby

1186
00:59:55,140 --> 00:59:31,480
Kebbell you're listening to Jimmy Church

1187
00:59:58,529 --> 00:59:55,150
radio calm ancient life oil life

1188
01:00:01,170 --> 00:59:58,539

changing the real oil CBD is truly

1189

01:00:03,510 --> 01:00:01,180

ancient life oil from the source this

1190

01:00:06,510 --> 01:00:03,520

oil has no psychoactive effect and is

1191

01:00:08,940 --> 01:00:06,520

also legal in all 50 states when you're

1192

01:00:11,309 --> 01:00:08,950

healthy you're happy the truth about

1193

01:00:14,519 --> 01:00:11,319

this wonderful plant is that it wants to

1194

01:00:17,700 --> 01:00:14,529

give back to mankind life longevity and

1195

01:00:20,460 --> 01:00:17,710

happiness ancient life oil our golden

1196

01:00:22,829 --> 01:00:20,470

grain all organic non-gmo and infused

1197

01:00:25,589 --> 01:00:22,839

with high-quality liquid coconut oil

1198

01:00:28,950 --> 01:00:25,599

it's simple just go to ancient life oil

1199

01:00:32,819 --> 01:00:28,960

dot-com today that's ancient life oil

1200

01:00:35,700 --> 01:00:32,829

dot-com the best purest organic and

1201

01:00:38,430 --> 01:00:35,710

non-gmo CBD in the world

1202

01:00:39,539 --> 01:00:38,440

go back Lee tapi the statements made

1203

01:00:40,529 --> 01:00:39,549

regarding these products have not been

1204

01:00:41,700 --> 01:00:40,539

evaluated by the Food and Drug

1205

01:00:43,109 --> 01:00:41,710

Administration these products are not

1206

01:00:44,940 --> 01:00:43,119

intended to diagnose treat cure or

1207

01:00:46,260 --> 01:00:44,950

prevent any disease please consult your

1208

01:00:47,400 --> 01:00:46,270

health care professional about potential

1209

01:00:51,480 --> 01:00:47,410

interactions or other possible

1210

01:00:55,569 --> 01:00:51,490

complications before using any product

1211

01:00:58,539 --> 01:00:55,579

what's up fader knots studio dumb loves

1212

01:01:00,730 --> 01:00:58,549

fade the black and f2b audience is so

1213

01:01:03,220 --> 01:01:00,740

much that they have put together the

1214

01:01:05,049 --> 01:01:03,230

ultimate stereo Bluetooth system they've

1215

01:01:09,039 --> 01:01:05,059

done it just for you

1216

01:01:11,950 --> 01:01:09,049

man check this out the studio dome SBB

1217

01:01:15,670 --> 01:01:11,960

two stereo system is here it's featuring

1218

01:01:18,250 --> 01:01:15,680

two studio boombox two SBB two wireless

1219

01:01:20,710 --> 01:01:18,260

Bluetooth speakers pack in its own

1220

01:01:22,839 --> 01:01:20,720

custom hardshell case this studio dome

1221

01:01:25,750 --> 01:01:22,849

system features the very latest in

1222

01:01:29,079 --> 01:01:25,760

stereo bluetooth technology the two full

1223

01:01:31,599 --> 01:01:29,089

range boom boxes are in true wireless

1224

01:01:33,849 --> 01:01:31,609

stereo you've got to hear this it's

1225

01:01:36,520 --> 01:01:33,859

amazing it's just a hundred and twenty

1226

01:01:40,000 --> 01:01:36,530

nine bucks and use the promo code JC r

1227

01:01:42,670 --> 01:01:40,010

TW s and you'll also get free shipping

1228

01:01:43,539 --> 01:01:42,680

it's simple just go to Jimmy Church

1229

01:01:47,170 --> 01:01:43,549

radio.com

1230

01:01:51,400 --> 01:01:47,180

click on the studio dome banner gobekli

1231

01:01:53,020 --> 01:01:51,410

tepe this is my tanks of the graylien

1232

01:01:55,420 --> 01:01:53,030

report and you're listening to jimmy

1233

01:01:57,280 --> 01:01:55,430

church on fade to black across the globe

1234

01:02:00,670 --> 01:01:57,290

on the game-changer radio network and

1235

01:02:04,690 --> 01:02:00,680

the one and only kgr a radio the planet

1236

01:02:05,060 --> 01:02:04,700

[Music]

1237

01:02:20,310 --> 01:02:05,070

[Applause]

1238

01:02:25,150 --> 01:02:22,570

welcome back fade to black our guest

1239

01:02:29,080 --> 01:02:25,160

tonight Whitley Strieber we're talking

1240

01:02:33,040 --> 01:02:29,090

about and leading up to his latest book

1241

01:02:35,980 --> 01:02:33,050

a super natural it's an amazing amazing

1242

01:02:37,780 --> 01:02:35,990

book now check out this portion of the

1243

01:02:39,970 --> 01:02:37,790

show is brought to you by life change

1244

01:02:41,770 --> 01:02:39,980

tea just go right now click on the

1245

01:02:44,280 --> 01:02:41,780

banners over at Jimmy Church radio calm

1246

01:02:48,370 --> 01:02:44,290

for life change tea use the promo code

1247

01:02:51,190 --> 01:02:48,380

fader FA de are ok

1248

01:02:55,210 --> 01:02:51,200

Whitley so let's let's go back to where

1249

01:03:02,110 --> 01:02:58,470

stealth bombers leaking of information

1250

01:03:03,670 --> 01:03:02,120

publishing or as starting to get this

1251

01:03:08,890 --> 01:03:03,680

information out there is where we left

1252

01:03:11,910 --> 01:03:08,900

off yeah where we left off was I was

1253

01:03:14,230 --> 01:03:11,920

thinking that this guy might have been

1254

01:03:17,770 --> 01:03:14,240

involved in a dirty trick being played

1255

01:03:20,530 --> 01:03:17,780

on me and I thought to myself I'm gonna

1256

01:03:22,570 --> 01:03:20,540

go after this because this is bad stuff

1257

01:03:25,690 --> 01:03:22,580

and I'm gonna sue the United States

1258

01:03:27,100 --> 01:03:25,700

government if I can find him and I was

1259

01:03:31,930 --> 01:03:27,110

pretty sure I knew his brother I knew

1260

01:03:33,070 --> 01:03:31,940

his whole family so I couldn't get him I

1261

01:03:35,200 --> 01:03:33,080

called him on his phone it was

1262

01:03:35,530 --> 01:03:35,210

disconnected I thought huh I'm getting

1263

01:03:39,070 --> 01:03:35,540

there

1264

01:03:42,790 --> 01:03:39,080

right and I called his brother his

1265

01:03:44,470 --> 01:03:42,800

brother said but he's been dead for six

1266

01:03:46,690 --> 01:03:44,480

months he's been he was dead since March

1267

01:03:51,400 --> 01:03:46,700

last March and longer than six months

1268

01:03:51,940 --> 01:03:51,410

sensor I saw he's dead said yeah he's

1269

01:03:54,700 --> 01:03:51,950

dead

1270

01:03:57,100 --> 01:03:54,710

and I thought of course it's a it's a

1271

01:04:00,490 --> 01:03:57,110

subterfuge it's a lie he's gone deep and

1272

01:04:02,410 --> 01:04:00,500

dark but I never could go any farther I

1273

01:04:03,730 --> 01:04:02,420

could not find him at all he had a death

1274

01:04:05,740 --> 01:04:03,740

certificate everything looked completely

1275

01:04:08,700 --> 01:04:05,750

normal as it would even if he wasn't

1276

01:04:13,990 --> 01:04:08,710

dead if professionals were working on it

1277

01:04:18,220 --> 01:04:14,000

so I had to leave it go but then I began

1278

01:04:19,600 --> 01:04:18,230

to realize I I read a book by Jenny

1279

01:04:21,850 --> 01:04:19,610

Randall's that seemed to have a

1280

01:04:25,600 --> 01:04:21,860

description of an a similar experience

1281

01:04:27,690 --> 01:04:25,610

in it someone else had had and a book

1282

01:04:31,330 --> 01:04:27,700

the book came to me in a really odd way

1283

01:04:33,819 --> 01:04:31,340

my brother had been shopping for a

1284

01:04:37,390 --> 01:04:33,829

Christmas present for me

1285

01:04:39,699 --> 01:04:37,400

and had seen the book in a bookstore in

1286

01:04:41,140 --> 01:04:39,709

San Antonio Texas and thought this is

1287

01:04:42,219 --> 01:04:41,150

interesting is interesting to him it

1288

01:04:44,650 --> 01:04:42,229

would have been interesting to me but

1289

01:04:45,910 --> 01:04:44,660

we're never good Burnett we never and

1290

01:04:48,729 --> 01:04:45,920

good at giving each other Christmas

1291

01:04:51,160 --> 01:04:48,739

presents he gave me a tarantula one year

1292

01:04:57,930 --> 01:04:51,170

give you an idea how effective yeah

1293

01:05:00,370 --> 01:04:57,940

present the person he is anyway he he

1294

01:05:03,339 --> 01:05:00,380

found the book he took it up to buy it

1295

01:05:05,559 --> 01:05:03,349

and it wasn't from the bookstore wasn't

1296

01:05:08,769 --> 01:05:05,569

even from the United States it was an

1297

01:05:11,650 --> 01:05:08,779

English book and they finally sold it to

1298

01:05:13,029 --> 01:05:11,660

him for five bucks just because they

1299

01:05:15,910 --> 01:05:13,039

didn't have any it wasn't in their

1300

01:05:17,859 --> 01:05:15,920

inventory and he sent it to me so it had

1301

01:05:21,009 --> 01:05:17,869

kind of been put there almost like it

1302

01:05:24,579 --> 01:05:21,019

was there for him and it ends up in my

1303

01:05:26,739 --> 01:05:24,589

hands and then I read this and I think

1304

01:05:29,799 --> 01:05:26,749

to myself well it mentions the sky but

1305

01:05:31,779 --> 01:05:29,809

Hopkins and so I called Hopkins up he

1306

01:05:35,079 --> 01:05:31,789

lived down this not far from me in

1307

01:05:36,519 --> 01:05:35,089

Manhattan I met him and he said well I

1308

01:05:38,140 --> 01:05:36,529

want to put you under hypnosis because I

1309

01:05:41,589 --> 01:05:38,150

think you've been abducted by aliens and

1310

01:05:44,099 --> 01:05:41,599

I thought oh boy you have gone to the

1311

01:05:48,489 --> 01:05:44,109

wrong house here right right and I said

1312

01:05:51,370 --> 01:05:48,499

we'll wait on that you know he said well

1313

01:05:54,549 --> 01:05:51,380

wait a minute I know a psychiatrist very

1314

01:05:57,910 --> 01:05:54,559

prestigious he I'd asked him if he had a

1315

01:06:01,059 --> 01:05:57,920

license to hypnotize he said no and he

1316

01:06:02,259 --> 01:06:01,069

said very a very prestigious he's the

1317

01:06:06,099 --> 01:06:02,269

head of New York State Department of

1318

01:06:08,739 --> 01:06:06,109

Psychiatry and there's no internet then

1319

01:06:12,180 --> 01:06:08,749

so I couldn't really look him up and but

1320

01:06:14,709 --> 01:06:12,190

I did find out that he was the real deal

1321

01:06:17,199 --> 01:06:14,719

and I met him he was a very professional

1322

01:06:22,059 --> 01:06:17,209

guy obviously been in the field for

1323

01:06:26,019 --> 01:06:22,069

years a very skilled man he had solved

1324

01:06:28,809 --> 01:06:26,029

over at that point in his life over 70

1325

01:06:31,089 --> 01:06:28,819

cases using forensic hypnosis so don't

1326

01:06:33,880 --> 01:06:31,099

ever let anyone tell you hypnosis

1327

01:06:36,189 --> 01:06:33,890

doesn't doesn't work in the right hands

1328

01:06:40,749 --> 01:06:36,199

the with the right kind of pro it sure

1329

01:06:44,170 --> 01:06:40,759

does work absolutely so he put me under

1330

01:06:46,660 --> 01:06:44,180

hypnosis and I am Telling You I

1331

01:06:47,779 --> 01:06:46,670

understood then why I had been so scared

1332

01:06:50,659 --> 01:06:47,789

the previous

1333

01:06:52,999 --> 01:06:50,669

months because these things have been

1334

01:06:56,569 --> 01:06:53,009

coming in the house and I was seeing

1335

01:06:58,519 --> 01:06:56,579

them but not remembering it but under

1336

01:07:00,620 --> 01:06:58,529

hypnosis I did remember and if you I

1337

01:07:02,899 --> 01:07:00,630

think it's somewhere on my website

1338

01:07:05,329 --> 01:07:02,909

probably in the subscriber area of

1339

01:07:08,599 --> 01:07:05,339

unknown country you can listen to these

1340

01:07:10,489 --> 01:07:08,609

original sessions and the first session

1341

01:07:13,249 --> 01:07:10,499

is just mostly a guy streaming which was

1342

01:07:19,479 --> 01:07:13,259

me because I was seeing this thing this

1343

01:07:24,259 --> 01:07:19,489

dark blue weird thing in my bedroom and

1344

01:07:27,259 --> 01:07:24,269

I was having absolute hysterics under

1345

01:07:32,299 --> 01:07:27,269

hypnosis then we get to the next

1346

01:07:36,620 --> 01:07:32,309

experience and it all comes like a movie

1347

01:07:40,069 --> 01:07:36,630

it's so clear every bit of it and I

1348

01:07:42,979 --> 01:07:40,079

thought to myself well something has

1349

01:07:45,199 --> 01:07:42,989

happened here I told my wife the whole

1350

01:07:47,029 --> 01:07:45,209

story and and says well why don't you

1351

01:07:50,149 --> 01:07:47,039

write it down write it all down just the

1352

01:07:54,559 --> 01:07:50,159

way it is so I started writing and it

1353

01:07:57,709 --> 01:07:54,569

turned into book communion and we

1354

01:08:01,069 --> 01:07:57,719

published it we thought it would you

1355

01:08:02,870 --> 01:08:01,079

know make some minor waves we didn't

1356

01:08:05,449 --> 01:08:02,880

realize what would actually happen right

1357

01:08:07,549 --> 01:08:05,459

little and make you know just just

1358

01:08:10,370 --> 01:08:07,559

another you're an author that's what you

1359

01:08:13,370 --> 01:08:10,380

do my waves were big right and they were

1360

01:08:15,679 --> 01:08:13,380

so big in fact that letters by the tens

1361

01:08:17,209 --> 01:08:15,689

and hundreds of thousands began pouring

1362

01:08:21,349 --> 01:08:17,219

into the house and they poured in for

1363

01:08:24,019 --> 01:08:21,359

ten years those letters which are one of

1364

01:08:26,120 --> 01:08:24,029

the great collections of human

1365

01:08:30,079 --> 01:08:26,130

experience ever assembled in the world

1366

01:08:31,910 --> 01:08:30,089

were all assembled by my wife most of

1367

01:08:35,629 --> 01:08:31,920

them were many of them were cataloged

1368

01:08:38,769 --> 01:08:35,639

until she had 30,000 approximately

1369

01:08:42,769 --> 01:08:38,779

30,000 that were full and complete

1370

01:08:46,189 --> 01:08:42,779

descriptions of experiences one day she

1371

01:08:48,919 --> 01:08:46,199

walks out of her office and she says to

1372

01:08:51,859 --> 01:08:48,929

me Whitney this has something to do with

1373

01:08:53,509 --> 01:08:51,869

what we call death I said what are you

1374

01:08:56,059 --> 01:08:53,519

talking about because I was totally

1375

01:08:58,640 --> 01:08:56,069

bought into the alien hypothesis then we

1376

01:09:01,640 --> 01:08:58,650

all were yeah right and so she says

1377

01:09:04,220 --> 01:09:01,650

fully half of these people described

1378

01:09:08,450 --> 01:09:04,230

dead friends and relatives showing up

1379

01:09:14,030 --> 01:09:08,460

along with it so these aliens and I

1380

01:09:18,649 --> 01:09:14,040

thought my god the guy was dead that

1381

01:09:23,809 --> 01:09:18,659

night he was a dead man and he appeared

1382

01:09:26,450 --> 01:09:23,819

to be completely alive I said no more

1383

01:09:30,380 --> 01:09:26,460

about it but then she says a few weeks

1384

01:09:34,640 --> 01:09:30,390

later she was like just really in

1385

01:09:36,530 --> 01:09:34,650

control I mean she really she never when

1386

01:09:39,709 --> 01:09:36,540

I told her this happened to me she never

1387

01:09:41,660 --> 01:09:39,719

missed a beat she had this let's get to

1388

01:09:44,930 --> 01:09:41,670

it we've got work to do now attitude

1389

01:09:46,760 --> 01:09:44,940

like she was ready to go she was

1390

01:09:49,160 --> 01:09:46,770

cataloging these letters she was

1391

01:09:51,499 --> 01:09:49,170

inundated I mean there's like heaps of

1392

01:09:53,479 --> 01:09:51,509

them in the living room and she says to

1393

01:09:56,600 --> 01:09:53,489

me one day I need a secretary I thought

1394

01:09:58,310 --> 01:09:56,610

to myself one she needs ten and shea

1395

01:10:02,000 --> 01:09:58,320

butter bleh Anne worked one would be

1396

01:10:03,680 --> 01:10:02,010

fine I mean and she says I need a

1397

01:10:06,320 --> 01:10:03,690

secretary and I said well we'll call

1398

01:10:08,630 --> 01:10:06,330

manpower and she says now I'll find one

1399

01:10:09,950 --> 01:10:08,640

here a few minutes later she says here's

1400

01:10:11,140 --> 01:10:09,960

our secretary and she hands me one of

1401

01:10:15,950 --> 01:10:11,150

the letters it's from a lady who's

1402

01:10:18,500 --> 01:10:15,960

talking about being a a singer in a and

1403

01:10:20,479 --> 01:10:18,510

stuff and then actress I said she's not

1404

01:10:23,060 --> 01:10:20,489

a secretary he said she says oh yes she

1405

01:10:24,830 --> 01:10:23,070

is and the important thing is she lives

1406

01:10:27,680 --> 01:10:24,840

right across the street so she calls her

1407

01:10:30,439 --> 01:10:27,690

and I hear her say do you have any

1408

01:10:33,020 --> 01:10:30,449

secretarial skills oh good great are you

1409

01:10:34,100 --> 01:10:33,030

working great come right over we need to

1410

01:10:37,760 --> 01:10:34,110

get started today

1411

01:10:40,729 --> 01:10:37,770

and that was how we met Lori Barnes who

1412

01:10:43,130 --> 01:10:40,739

was an secretary for 15 years yeah your

1413

01:10:46,010 --> 01:10:43,140

photograph collection of those early

1414

01:10:48,320 --> 01:10:46,020

days yeah thank goodness you had

1415

01:10:51,260 --> 01:10:48,330

somebody was taking pictures and you

1416

01:10:53,120 --> 01:10:51,270

what to do and then she says we're going

1417

01:10:56,300 --> 01:10:53,130

to get people coming up to the cabin

1418

01:10:58,640 --> 01:10:56,310

because these beings are gonna show up

1419

01:11:03,439 --> 01:10:58,650

when people are there and we started

1420

01:11:06,890 --> 01:11:03,449

doing that and this is typical in the

1421

01:11:11,180 --> 01:11:06,900

living room lying asleep a magazine

1422

01:11:12,890 --> 01:11:11,190

editor I believe a lady called Raven

1423

01:11:15,529 --> 01:11:12,900

Dana I'm not sure about the names

1424

01:11:18,589 --> 01:11:15,539

anymore I've got that all in my books

1425

01:11:21,140 --> 01:11:18,599

it's so and anyway they're there they're

1426
01:11:22,459 --> 01:11:21,150
about four people in the living room two

1427
01:11:23,810 --> 01:11:22,469
people downstairs in the basement

1428
01:11:24,350 --> 01:11:23,820
sleeping privately because they're a

1429
01:11:27,890 --> 01:11:24,360
couple

1430
01:11:29,060 --> 01:11:27,900
when these dark blue figures show up in

1431
01:11:32,450 --> 01:11:29,070
the living room in the dead of the night

1432
01:11:37,279 --> 01:11:32,460
and start jumping around like acrobats

1433
01:11:40,040 --> 01:11:37,289
and the people in the living room can

1434
01:11:42,049 --> 01:11:40,050
talk but they cannot move a muscle

1435
01:11:44,060 --> 01:11:42,059
they're frozen so they're like dis

1436
01:11:46,939 --> 01:11:44,070
talking to each other do you see what I

1437
01:11:49,910 --> 01:11:46,949
see etcetera and so forth meanwhile in

1438
01:11:52,399 --> 01:11:49,920

the basement the two people wake up in

1439

01:11:55,189 --> 01:11:52,409

the bed and they see standing at the

1440

01:11:57,560 --> 01:11:55,199

foot of the bread bed a friend of theirs

1441

01:11:59,060 --> 01:11:57,570

who had died in the 1985 Mexico City

1442

01:12:01,759 --> 01:11:59,070

earthquake standing there big is life

1443

01:12:05,330 --> 01:12:01,769

and she says I'm okay I just wanted to

1444

01:12:07,069 --> 01:12:05,340

tell you the dead had showed up with the

1445

01:12:11,750 --> 01:12:07,079

visitors this happened that happen to

1446

01:12:13,970 --> 01:12:11,760

happen it changed my complete total life

1447

01:12:16,430 --> 01:12:13,980

and way of thinking about everything

1448

01:12:19,040 --> 01:12:16,440

from knowing pretty well what the hell's

1449

01:12:21,109 --> 01:12:19,050

going on in this world - no I'm pretty

1450

01:12:23,120 --> 01:12:21,119

hell and I don't know pretty well and I

1451
01:12:24,589 --> 01:12:23,130
don't know one damn thing about what's

1452
01:12:26,689 --> 01:12:24,599
going on in this world that's right

1453
01:12:30,950 --> 01:12:26,699
that's right and and I've always wanted

1454
01:12:35,750 --> 01:12:30,960
to ask you as you started to make this

1455
01:12:40,100 --> 01:12:35,760
transition from an ET type of hypothesis

1456
01:12:43,129 --> 01:12:40,110
right to the other side to something

1457
01:12:44,500 --> 01:12:43,139
that is a little more earthbound I

1458
01:12:48,169 --> 01:12:44,510
should say even though it's it's

1459
01:12:50,419 --> 01:12:48,179
supernatural right there is no

1460
01:12:52,189 --> 01:12:50,429
supernatural I mean there's nature that

1461
01:12:54,890 --> 01:12:52,199
we understand a nature that we don't

1462
01:12:57,589 --> 01:12:54,900
understand right and I guess look quite

1463
01:13:00,140 --> 01:12:57,599

yeah the question is how long did it

1464

01:13:02,509 --> 01:13:00,150

take you for that transition because

1465

01:13:05,509 --> 01:13:02,519

when I started to hear you speak about

1466

01:13:07,220 --> 01:13:05,519

it and write about it over the years I

1467

01:13:08,959 --> 01:13:07,230

went through that transition with you

1468

01:13:11,450 --> 01:13:08,969

but that that was the written version

1469

01:13:13,459 --> 01:13:11,460

are you talking about it but let's back

1470

01:13:17,209 --> 01:13:13,469

up how long did it take you to start to

1471

01:13:21,320 --> 01:13:17,219

realize what was really going on

1472

01:13:23,600 --> 01:13:21,330

well I don't think to this day I have

1473

01:13:26,080 --> 01:13:23,610

realized what is really going on and I

1474

01:13:30,050 --> 01:13:26,090

wouldn't discount the alien hypothesis

1475

01:13:32,209 --> 01:13:30,060

but there's something else involved it's

1476

01:13:33,320 --> 01:13:32,219

not that simple it's not that some

1477

01:13:35,090 --> 01:13:33,330

people got in flying saucers

1478

01:13:37,640 --> 01:13:35,100

funny-looking people got in flying

1479

01:13:40,820 --> 01:13:37,650

saucers on Zeta Reticuli right and came

1480

01:13:42,439 --> 01:13:40,830

here right whoever they were if that's

1481

01:13:43,850 --> 01:13:42,449

where they came from they have a very

1482

01:13:48,020 --> 01:13:43,860

different way of living than we do

1483

01:13:50,479 --> 01:13:48,030

believe you me and there are completely

1484

01:13:55,660 --> 01:13:50,489

different species of being they're not

1485

01:14:01,700 --> 01:13:55,670

just weird-looking they are weird weird

1486

01:14:06,200 --> 01:14:01,710

but I also think that they've been here

1487

01:14:09,680 --> 01:14:06,210

a very long time one of the best

1488

01:14:12,950 --> 01:14:09,690

researchers in this field jogo valet has

1489

01:14:17,900 --> 01:14:12,960

combed the historical record and written

1490

01:14:21,380 --> 01:14:17,910

a couple of books about detailing cases

1491

01:14:24,500 --> 01:14:21,390

from the past and this dovetails into

1492

01:14:26,600 --> 01:14:24,510

the old fairy lore of Northern Europe

1493

01:14:31,959 --> 01:14:26,610

and all kinds of different stuff from

1494

01:14:35,000 --> 01:14:31,969

all over the world the the whole Kachina

1495

01:14:37,550 --> 01:14:35,010

mythology among the hope is and other

1496

01:14:40,700 --> 01:14:37,560

Native Americans Native American people

1497

01:14:43,310 --> 01:14:40,710

who don't scoff at this and plenty of

1498

01:14:46,430 --> 01:14:43,320

them do but the ones who don't scoff at

1499

01:14:47,840 --> 01:14:46,440

it have these star people traditions in

1500

01:14:51,770 --> 01:14:47,850

their tribes which is why they don't

1501

01:14:58,100 --> 01:14:51,780

scoff at it but it's it's something that

1502

01:15:01,600 --> 01:14:58,110

is part of our world a and it's not all

1503

01:15:05,360 --> 01:15:01,610

pretty by any means either no no in fact

1504

01:15:09,140 --> 01:15:05,370

it's anything but for the most part the

1505

01:15:11,209 --> 01:15:09,150

first time I heard you start to put

1506

01:15:13,880 --> 01:15:11,219

together the blue beings and and

1507

01:15:15,260 --> 01:15:13,890

speaking about them I'm gonna I'm just

1508

01:15:17,479 --> 01:15:15,270

gonna be honest with you I had a hard

1509

01:15:20,750 --> 01:15:17,489

time sleeping for a while because it

1510

01:15:23,270 --> 01:15:20,760

made sense you know what I mean it was

1511

01:15:26,780 --> 01:15:23,280

like well that explains an awful lot

1512

01:15:30,380 --> 01:15:26,790

here and if it does explain what I think

1513

01:15:34,550 --> 01:15:30,390

it's explaining I'm terrified this is

1514

01:15:38,750 --> 01:15:34,560

something that is not in our control no

1515

01:15:41,390 --> 01:15:38,760

it's not in our control exactly but it's

1516

01:15:42,500 --> 01:15:41,400

very much more reflective than people

1517

01:15:45,230 --> 01:15:42,510

realize mhm

1518

01:15:47,150 --> 01:15:45,240

I mean I I've got him in my life right

1519

01:15:53,960 --> 01:15:47,160

now I've been dealing with him for

1520

01:16:00,470 --> 01:15:53,970

thirty years and I don't have the kind

1521

01:16:04,760 --> 01:16:00,480

of kind of relationship I did with him

1522

01:16:07,820 --> 01:16:04,770

at first there you know they were really

1523

01:16:10,760 --> 01:16:07,830

really hard to deal with I mean really

1524

01:16:14,390 --> 01:16:10,770

hard to deal with I became obsessed with

1525

01:16:17,210 --> 01:16:14,400

them and when I realized there was event

1526

01:16:18,920 --> 01:16:17,220

them there I started going out in the

1527

01:16:21,380 --> 01:16:18,930

woods in the middle of the night and

1528

01:16:24,170 --> 01:16:21,390

walking way out in the woods behind my

1529

01:16:27,140 --> 01:16:24,180

house to this little cave

1530

01:16:29,540 --> 01:16:27,150

that you could only reach going down a

1531

01:16:32,110 --> 01:16:29,550

cliff and it was really hard to reach

1532

01:16:35,150 --> 01:16:32,120

and go in and sitting in that cave

1533

01:16:38,660 --> 01:16:35,160

nobody could hear me nobody could get

1534

01:16:43,790 --> 01:16:38,670

near me I was absolutely alone and I

1535

01:16:49,670 --> 01:16:43,800

would turn out the light scared to death

1536

01:16:53,720 --> 01:16:49,680

and just live with it I lived it I lived

1537

01:16:57,740 --> 01:16:53,730

the fear and that's what gradually

1538

01:17:01,370 --> 01:16:57,750

changed the relationship he became a

1539

01:17:05,180 --> 01:17:01,380

school right right they began respecting

1540

01:17:08,570 --> 01:17:05,190

me a little bit I think I started

1541

01:17:11,540 --> 01:17:08,580

teaching me and that's what most of the

1542

01:17:15,380 --> 01:17:11,550

books have been about ever since it is

1543

01:17:21,200 --> 01:17:15,390

there also did you have to develop a

1544

01:17:23,660 --> 01:17:21,210

sense of when you were being fed reality

1545

01:17:27,560 --> 01:17:23,670

or truth and possibly some of it was

1546

01:17:31,760 --> 01:17:27,570

deception and fun and joking tricksters

1547

01:17:35,450 --> 01:17:31,770

if you will yeah well I would not

1548

01:17:38,960 --> 01:17:35,460

describe them as having like a light

1549

01:17:41,930 --> 01:17:38,970

sense of humor you're not you're not

1550

01:17:44,330 --> 01:17:41,940

gonna get any Stephen Colbert rush I

1551

01:17:47,090 --> 01:17:44,340

mean I'd live from them

1552

01:17:50,780 --> 01:17:47,100

it's more like you know a sledgehammer

1553

01:17:55,010 --> 01:17:50,790

wit it that way but it is to a degree

1554

01:17:56,930 --> 01:17:55,020

there I can't I can't say it's not there

1555

01:17:59,479 --> 01:17:56,940

like they feel like to me like prison

1556

01:18:01,689 --> 01:17:59,489

guards almost you know they're there

1557

01:18:04,220 --> 01:18:01,699

like they're key they're making sure

1558

01:18:05,780 --> 01:18:04,230

that we don't get too big for our

1559

01:18:08,240 --> 01:18:05,790

britches we're supposed to be in this

1560

01:18:10,490 --> 01:18:08,250

state as far as they're concerned living

1561

01:18:13,189 --> 01:18:10,500

in the stream of time not knowing the

1562

01:18:15,919 --> 01:18:13,199

future and we're here to learn and we're

1563

01:18:18,140 --> 01:18:15,929

here to build strong Souls and as far as

1564

01:18:20,629 --> 01:18:18,150

they're concerned they're obviously

1565

01:18:22,310 --> 01:18:20,639

paying for others or it's a it's a hard

1566

01:18:24,890 --> 01:18:22,320

thing to do and we're gonna do it and do

1567

01:18:27,410 --> 01:18:24,900

it right that's the way I see it how old

1568

01:18:29,560 --> 01:18:27,420

do you see the knowledge is it as old as

1569

01:18:32,240 --> 01:18:29,570

Earth or is it as old as the universe

1570

01:18:36,140 --> 01:18:32,250

where is it coming from the foundation

1571

01:18:37,970 --> 01:18:36,150

Oh Jimmy that's one of those little

1572

01:18:41,930 --> 01:18:37,980

questions you have a habit of dropping

1573

01:18:45,140 --> 01:18:41,940

in unexpectedly that they're not big I

1574

01:18:48,350 --> 01:18:45,150

mean that would be the biggest question

1575

01:18:51,680 --> 01:18:48,360

I've ever been asked and the one I am

1576

01:18:58,010 --> 01:18:51,690

probably least able to answer in a sane

1577

01:19:02,120 --> 01:18:58,020

and comprehensible way they are part of

1578

01:19:04,910 --> 01:19:02,130

the texture of reality of consciousness

1579

01:19:09,470 --> 01:19:04,920

just like we are right and maybe they go

1580

01:19:11,899 --> 01:19:09,480

back a long way right I had said the

1581

01:19:15,560 --> 01:19:11,909

other night on the show and and I wanted

1582

01:19:18,560 --> 01:19:15,570

the audience to grasp this thought and

1583

01:19:22,189 --> 01:19:18,570

it's a difficult thought Whitley our

1584

01:19:24,979 --> 01:19:22,199

universe whatever 12 14 15 billion years

1585

01:19:27,649 --> 01:19:24,989

old what you know I put the big whatever

1586

01:19:32,689 --> 01:19:27,659

on that because the universal

1587

01:19:38,540 --> 01:19:32,699

intelligence behind that creation is its

1588

01:19:41,810 --> 01:19:38,550

age is forever forever right think about

1589

01:19:43,729 --> 01:19:41,820

that for a sec forever before yeah

1590

01:19:46,310 --> 01:19:43,739

before our universe there was another

1591

01:19:49,879 --> 01:19:46,320

one and we are talking about infinite in

1592

01:19:53,600 --> 01:19:49,889

all directions up down in the future in

1593

01:19:56,069 --> 01:19:53,610

the past it is forever and it's a

1594

01:19:57,750 --> 01:19:56,079

difficult thing to think about

1595

01:20:00,629 --> 01:19:57,760

and when we are talking about some of

1596

01:20:03,120 --> 01:20:00,639

the phenomena on this planet that we

1597

01:20:05,069 --> 01:20:03,130

don't understand this is a universal

1598

01:20:05,760 --> 01:20:05,079

intelligence that is connected just like

1599

01:20:09,979 --> 01:20:05,770

we are

1600

01:20:12,209 --> 01:20:09,989

that goes back possibly forever

1601

01:20:15,870 --> 01:20:12,219

therefore the intelligence that is

1602

01:20:17,370 --> 01:20:15,880

accumulated over forever is something

1603

01:20:22,379 --> 01:20:17,380

that we just can't wrap our mind around

1604

01:20:26,640 --> 01:20:22,389

can we you know what I would say to that

1605

01:20:30,120 --> 01:20:26,650

I think it would be awful

1606

01:20:33,750 --> 01:20:30,130

right to be trapped in the forever right

1607

01:20:37,069 --> 01:20:33,760

and that's that's that's that's the it

1608

01:20:41,399 --> 01:20:37,079

what is how far back is forever well

1609

01:20:43,770 --> 01:20:41,409

right and quite possibly that is what we

1610

01:20:46,109 --> 01:20:43,780

are dealing with and it's hard it's

1611

01:20:50,490 --> 01:20:46,119

really hard to get to try to grasp that

1612

01:20:52,740 --> 01:20:50,500

concept but Universal intelligence some

1613

01:20:56,939 --> 01:20:52,750

something that we don't understand is

1614

01:20:59,430 --> 01:20:56,949

has been getting smarter forever right

1615

01:21:02,640 --> 01:20:59,440

the key more ever yes the accumulated

1616

01:21:05,549 --> 01:21:02,650

and you know we're not dumb either that

1617

01:21:09,359 --> 01:21:05,559

it's a great mistake to think that they

1618

01:21:11,370 --> 01:21:09,369

are kind of smarter than we are

1619

01:21:13,890 --> 01:21:11,380

I think there are a lot more experienced

1620

01:21:15,810 --> 01:21:13,900

and my impression is that some of the

1621

01:21:18,060 --> 01:21:15,820

marked fully biological some of them

1622

01:21:20,220 --> 01:21:18,070

have are like we probably will be in

1623

01:21:24,359 --> 01:21:20,230

about three years I feel on musk gets

1624

01:21:26,430 --> 01:21:24,369

his gets the computer into the brain he

1625

01:21:27,569 --> 01:21:26,440

on the one hand he's talking about talks

1626
01:21:29,430 --> 01:21:27,579
about the danger of artificial

1627
01:21:31,589 --> 01:21:29,440
intelligence on the other hand he and so

1628
01:21:36,589 --> 01:21:31,599
many other companies are working full

1629
01:21:39,240 --> 01:21:36,599
bore to get data processing and and and

1630
01:21:43,890 --> 01:21:39,250
interaction into directly into the brain

1631
01:21:48,899 --> 01:21:43,900
and some of them well like I'll tell you

1632
01:21:50,189 --> 01:21:48,909
one time I went to I I had been going

1633
01:21:52,910 --> 01:21:50,199
down in these woods

1634
01:21:55,740 --> 01:21:52,920
and I had been communicating with them

1635
01:21:57,359 --> 01:21:55,750
not in a way that you would think was

1636
01:22:00,330 --> 01:21:57,369
communication it felt like I was just

1637
01:22:02,240 --> 01:22:00,340
sort of imagining and ever thinking but

1638
01:22:04,859 --> 01:22:02,250

then all of a sudden one morning

1639

01:22:08,189 --> 01:22:04,869

something started to happen that I had

1640

01:22:09,870 --> 01:22:08,199

agreed to do in this way there was this

1641

01:22:14,040 --> 01:22:09,880

sound like a

1642

01:22:15,899 --> 01:22:14,050

chauffeur uh deep trumpet noise sounded

1643

01:22:18,030 --> 01:22:15,909

out over the woods early one February

1644

01:22:21,360 --> 01:22:18,040

morning just as the dawn just before

1645

01:22:25,649 --> 01:22:21,370

dawn and I thought my goodness it's them

1646

01:22:28,050 --> 01:22:25,659

I jumped out of bed put on my robe put

1647

01:22:30,899 --> 01:22:28,060

on my slippers I had nice thick slippers

1648

01:22:34,740 --> 01:22:30,909

fortunately and I went out there I'm

1649

01:22:37,740 --> 01:22:34,750

wina down my deck crossed my backyard in

1650

01:22:39,600 --> 01:22:37,750

the snow up the little little hill and

1651
01:22:42,090 --> 01:22:39,610
then there was a naked woods there

1652
01:22:45,479 --> 01:22:42,100
beyond the woods was the clearing where

1653
01:22:50,760 --> 01:22:45,489
I had first met them first been taken up

1654
01:22:53,370 --> 01:22:50,770
and I could see a big shadowy thing in

1655
01:22:55,860 --> 01:22:53,380
that clearing and some figures and I

1656
01:22:58,379 --> 01:22:55,870
could hear kind of clanking noise which

1657
01:23:00,390 --> 01:22:58,389
is the sound these their machines make

1658
01:23:02,040 --> 01:23:00,400
when they're just sort of idling it like

1659
01:23:08,280 --> 01:23:02,050
it sounds like ball bearings kind of

1660
01:23:11,970 --> 01:23:08,290
clattering and I stopped because I

1661
01:23:14,760 --> 01:23:11,980
thought if I go down there and I never

1662
01:23:18,090 --> 01:23:14,770
come back then she's gotta wait seven

1663
01:23:20,760 --> 01:23:18,100

years for the insurance money and she's

1664

01:23:22,860 --> 01:23:20,770

not she's not good I can't I can't take

1665

01:23:25,950 --> 01:23:22,870

that risk with my wife and my baby

1666

01:23:28,020 --> 01:23:25,960

asleep in the house behind me and anyway

1667

01:23:29,669 --> 01:23:28,030

what if they're planning to outflank me

1668

01:23:33,330 --> 01:23:29,679

or something and get in there with them

1669

01:23:35,220 --> 01:23:33,340

so I decided I would not go down there I

1670

01:23:40,200 --> 01:23:35,230

know and then I heard this voice say

1671

01:23:46,140 --> 01:23:40,210

come on come on and it was just that it

1672

01:23:52,560 --> 01:23:46,150

was the voice of really tough rough kind

1673

01:23:54,629 --> 01:23:52,570

of a soldier it was a scary voice but

1674

01:23:57,600 --> 01:23:54,639

not they weren't gonna capture me that I

1675

01:24:01,080 --> 01:23:57,610

had to go to them obviously so I turn

1676

01:24:04,860 --> 01:24:01,090

around I go back to the house and as I

1677

01:24:08,750 --> 01:24:04,870

put my hand on the doorknob I hear three

1678

01:24:11,060 --> 01:24:08,760

cries from above those woods

1679

01:24:16,890 --> 01:24:11,070

oh-oh-oh

1680

01:24:20,280 --> 01:24:16,900

cries of disappointment but they were so

1681

01:24:23,069 --> 01:24:20,290

perfectly spaced you cannot imagine how

1682

01:24:25,689 --> 01:24:23,079

they sounded they

1683

01:24:28,899 --> 01:24:25,699

emotionally incredibly rich the most

1684

01:24:32,020 --> 01:24:28,909

emotional sounds I'd ever heard and the

1685

01:24:34,180 --> 01:24:32,030

most perfect most machine-like sounds

1686

01:24:34,930 --> 01:24:34,190

I'd ever heard so you get that all mixed

1687

01:24:37,450 --> 01:24:34,940

up

1688

01:24:40,890 --> 01:24:37,460

you've got biology and machine right

1689

01:24:45,370 --> 01:24:40,900

here right right that was what that was

1690

01:24:48,219 --> 01:24:45,380

it was so intense that experience that I

1691

01:24:50,200 --> 01:24:48,229

could not even listen to music for about

1692

01:24:52,750 --> 01:24:50,210

a year after that and enjoy it because

1693

01:24:55,120 --> 01:24:52,760

it all sounded muddy well just because

1694

01:24:57,759 --> 01:24:55,130

that sound was so perfect gasps was it

1695

01:25:00,609 --> 01:24:57,769

done just for you you know what I mean

1696

01:25:03,370 --> 01:25:00,619

in its perfection knowing that I don't

1697

01:25:05,709 --> 01:25:03,380

know I know I can tell you what I heard

1698

01:25:07,719 --> 01:25:05,719

I can't tell you any wise right but I

1699

01:25:09,879 --> 01:25:07,729

can't tell you what happened next well

1700

01:25:12,729 --> 01:25:09,889

go into the house I'd go back up into

1701
01:25:16,120 --> 01:25:12,739
the bedroom and there is something in

1702
01:25:19,989 --> 01:25:16,130
there with me that I cannot see but I

1703
01:25:22,479 --> 01:25:19,999
knew was there the next thing I know I'm

1704
01:25:27,270 --> 01:25:22,489
sitting on the side of the bed I'm

1705
01:25:32,200 --> 01:25:27,280
suddenly walking like almost gliding

1706
01:25:35,229 --> 01:25:32,210
among these tall sort of stick thin

1707
01:25:40,569 --> 01:25:35,239
pillars thinking what the hell just

1708
01:25:44,319 --> 01:25:40,579
happened to me and then I saw up I was

1709
01:25:49,029 --> 01:25:44,329
looking up at my mother's desk I was in

1710
01:25:51,910 --> 01:25:49,039
her bedroom in about 19 46 or 47 just

1711
01:25:58,660 --> 01:25:51,920
when I was starting to walk they had

1712
01:26:03,339 --> 01:25:58,670
sent me back in time to the first moment

1713
01:26:07,330 --> 01:26:03,349

I ever walked on two feet as if to say

1714

01:26:11,830 --> 01:26:07,340

this is your baby step you have started

1715

01:26:14,770 --> 01:26:11,840

to walk and in that moment my life with

1716

01:26:18,580 --> 01:26:14,780

them as teachers in a school began I

1717

01:26:22,270 --> 01:26:18,590

stopped being a lab animal and started

1718

01:26:26,129 --> 01:26:22,280

to be a student and what did you we've

1719

01:26:29,229 --> 01:26:26,139

got 60 seconds was it because you

1720

01:26:32,500 --> 01:26:29,239

understood and they knew that or is it

1721

01:26:34,370 --> 01:26:32,510

because you relented you tapped out

1722

01:26:38,270 --> 01:26:34,380

because I kept going

1723

01:26:40,100 --> 01:26:38,280

right right I mean I was crazed with

1724

01:26:41,899 --> 01:26:40,110

terror but I still kept putting one foot

1725

01:26:44,660 --> 01:26:41,909

in front of the other I would not stop

1726

01:26:47,390 --> 01:26:44,670

right right I mean I'm a limit I could

1727

01:26:51,320 --> 01:26:47,400

not go down in those woods with them but

1728

01:26:52,850 --> 01:26:51,330

you know I took myself every time as far

1729

01:26:55,760 --> 01:26:52,860

as I possibly could

1730

01:26:58,459 --> 01:26:55,770

and that's why they eventually started

1731

01:27:01,939 --> 01:26:58,469

to treat me the way they do

1732

01:27:04,760 --> 01:27:01,949

I mean I'm loads miles beyond that now

1733

01:27:06,890 --> 01:27:04,770

with them let's let's take a break right

1734

01:27:11,570 --> 01:27:06,900

here Whitley when we come back I want to

1735

01:27:13,910 --> 01:27:11,580

start understanding how you did continue

1736

01:27:16,700 --> 01:27:13,920

to connect the dots and of course

1737

01:27:18,379 --> 01:27:16,710

eventually write the supernatural our

1738

01:27:20,419 --> 01:27:18,389

guest tonight Whitley Strieber Army Rose

1739

01:27:22,729 --> 01:27:20,429

Timmy church this is fade to black

1740

01:27:26,230 --> 01:27:22,739

stay right there more with Whitley right

1741

01:27:26,240 --> 01:27:36,040

[Music]

1742

01:27:42,280 --> 01:27:39,250

way out here we listen to Jimmy Church

1743

01:27:44,780 --> 01:27:42,290

you're listening to faint and black

1744

01:27:47,630 --> 01:27:44,790

always on the edge of the hottest

1745

01:27:48,080 --> 01:27:47,640

alternative talk chilly church with fade

1746

01:28:07,550 --> 01:27:48,090

to black

1747

01:28:09,920 --> 01:28:07,560

stay GRA radio.com hello fader nots this

1748

01:28:12,560 --> 01:28:09,930

is Jimmy Church and I'm introducing new

1749

01:28:16,220 --> 01:28:12,570

Pharma a company whose products are

1750

01:28:20,300 --> 01:28:16,230

based on science human function based on

1751
01:28:20,990 --> 01:28:20,310
the endocannabinoid system or ECS new

1752
01:28:23,330 --> 01:28:21,000
Pharma

1753
01:28:26,000 --> 01:28:23,340
firmly believes in this science and

1754
01:28:28,820 --> 01:28:26,010
their research indicates that support of

1755
01:28:31,970 --> 01:28:28,830
the ECS provides the beneficial effects

1756
01:28:35,030 --> 01:28:31,980
for a healthy lifestyle new Pharma

1757
01:28:35,690 --> 01:28:35,040
science includes relief capsules for

1758
01:28:38,900 --> 01:28:35,700
pain relief

1759
01:28:41,990 --> 01:28:38,910
sleep capsules which are natural support

1760
01:28:45,440 --> 01:28:42,000
for occasional sleeplessness foundation

1761
01:28:48,500 --> 01:28:45,450
is support for your ECS and fit capsules

1762
01:28:50,120 --> 01:28:48,510
support your active lifestyle just click

1763
01:28:53,810 --> 01:28:50,130

on the banner at jimmy church radio.com

1764

01:28:55,790 --> 01:28:53,820

and use the promo code f2b for a 33

1765

01:28:59,120 --> 01:28:55,800

percent discount on all of their

1766

01:29:01,010 --> 01:28:59,130

products or visit new Pharma comm for

1767

01:29:04,410 --> 01:29:01,020

all of the knowledge on the science

1768

01:29:08,820 --> 01:29:04,420

that's GNU Pharma

1769

01:29:11,100 --> 01:29:08,830

calm gobekli tepe hi I'm Matt Ray for us

1770

01:29:12,840 --> 01:29:11,110

Gold Bureau I cover the market daily no

1771

01:29:14,790 --> 01:29:12,850

matter how strong it gets or what

1772

01:29:17,160 --> 01:29:14,800

long-term predictions say you can count

1773

01:29:19,680 --> 01:29:17,170

on one thing as certain there will be

1774

01:29:21,930 --> 01:29:19,690

another crash it will affect your assets

1775

01:29:24,000 --> 01:29:21,940

and when it happens wouldn't you rather

1776

01:29:24,660 --> 01:29:24,010

be two weeks or even two months ahead of

1777

01:29:26,189 --> 01:29:24,670

the curve

1778

01:29:27,990 --> 01:29:26,199

well Wall Street insiders have been

1779

01:29:30,150 --> 01:29:28,000

quietly converting their assets into

1780

01:29:31,140 --> 01:29:30,160

gold for the last few years now it's

1781

01:29:33,390 --> 01:29:31,150

your turn

1782

01:29:35,790 --> 01:29:33,400

buying gold and silver is easier than

1783

01:29:38,340 --> 01:29:35,800

buying stocks with the u.s. gold bureaus

1784

01:29:40,620 --> 01:29:38,350

investor guide it's free and you learn

1785

01:29:43,740 --> 01:29:40,630

how to buy precious metals in or out of

1786

01:29:45,240 --> 01:29:43,750

an IRA or 401k retirement plan your

1787

01:29:48,830 --> 01:29:45,250

investments shipped directly to your

1788

01:29:51,510 --> 01:29:48,840

home and is 100% insured and guaranteed

1789

01:29:53,189 --> 01:29:51,520

you control your investments and shelter

1790

01:29:55,500 --> 01:29:53,199

them against the stock market politics

1791

01:29:57,720 --> 01:29:55,510

and unknown threats act while your

1792

01:30:01,580 --> 01:29:57,730

dollar is still worth something call us

1793

01:30:16,830 --> 01:30:01,590

Gold Bureau 888 5 Gold us Gold Bureau

1794

01:30:20,850 --> 01:30:16,840

888 5 gold 888 5 gold call today jgr a

1795

01:30:22,709 --> 01:30:20,860

radio.com hi folks CBD is the home run

1796

01:30:24,650 --> 01:30:22,719

hitter for health right now why do you

1797

01:30:27,030 --> 01:30:24,660

ask because of what it does for the body

1798

01:30:29,250 --> 01:30:27,040

unfortunately I can't tell you all about

1799

01:30:31,320 --> 01:30:29,260

the benefit you know there's reasons do

1800

01:30:32,550 --> 01:30:31,330

your due diligence and log on to ancient

1801

01:30:36,959 --> 01:30:32,560

life oil com

1802

01:30:39,060 --> 01:30:36,969

oil uses organic ingredients and is

1803

01:30:41,840 --> 01:30:39,070

blended in coconut oil for some of the

1804

01:30:44,760 --> 01:30:41,850

best benefits legal in 50 states and

1805

01:30:50,610 --> 01:30:44,770

non-psychoactive log on to ancient life

1806

01:30:52,080 --> 01:30:50,620

oil com that's ancient life oil calm you

1807

01:30:54,390 --> 01:30:52,090

are listening to fade to black

1808

01:30:56,399 --> 01:30:54,400

with Jimmy Church on the game change in

1809

01:30:59,770 --> 01:30:56,409

network

1810

01:31:02,649 --> 01:30:59,780

hi I'm Lisa Vance you're listening to

1811

01:31:05,470 --> 01:31:02,659

Jimmy Church this is revolution the

1812

01:31:14,400 --> 01:31:05,480

revolution will not be televised the

1813

01:31:50,800 --> 01:31:35,620

[Music]

1814

01:31:54,890 --> 01:31:53,390

all right welcome back to fade to black

1815

01:32:01,640 --> 01:31:54,900

our guest tonight Whitley Strieber

1816

01:32:04,939 --> 01:32:01,650

and what we are doing is trying to tell

1817

01:32:08,780 --> 01:32:04,949

the story about how the chain of events

1818

01:32:11,810 --> 01:32:08,790

led to the writing of the supernatural

1819

01:32:14,390 --> 01:32:11,820

and Whitley I have to actually say this

1820

01:32:16,060 --> 01:32:14,400

and it's it's pretty strong but there

1821

01:32:19,400 --> 01:32:16,070

are lots of books out there that

1822

01:32:21,380 --> 01:32:19,410

document people's experiences whatever

1823

01:32:24,560 --> 01:32:21,390

they are whether it's et or ghosts or

1824

01:32:27,530 --> 01:32:24,570

near-death or or fairies or parallel

1825

01:32:29,390 --> 01:32:27,540

worlds interdimensional okay we have

1826

01:32:32,090 --> 01:32:29,400

lots of experiences like that they're

1827

01:32:35,419 --> 01:32:32,100

all documented but nobody has been able

1828

01:32:38,570 --> 01:32:35,429

to try to explain what is going on and

1829

01:32:40,970 --> 01:32:38,580

help us understand what is going on you

1830

01:32:44,510 --> 01:32:40,980

chose to take that path with the

1831

01:32:46,810 --> 01:32:44,520

supernatural but yeah yeah but to do

1832

01:32:50,840 --> 01:32:46,820

that you've had to have had your own

1833

01:32:53,300 --> 01:32:50,850

experiences and explanations to help to

1834

01:32:59,419 --> 01:32:53,310

explain it that way so well what

1835

01:33:01,280 --> 01:32:59,429

happened for you to decide to take that

1836

01:33:06,250 --> 01:33:01,290

path because that's the one that

1837

01:33:08,870 --> 01:33:06,260

nobody's done of what happened to me was

1838

01:33:13,189 --> 01:33:08,880

way back when when I had eliminated

1839

01:33:17,959 --> 01:33:13,199

every other possibility I was left with

1840

01:33:20,810 --> 01:33:17,969

only one and that was that these were

1841

01:33:23,570 --> 01:33:20,820

intelligent beings of some kind that

1842

01:33:29,510 --> 01:33:23,580

were marching to a completely different

1843

01:33:35,209 --> 01:33:29,520

tune than I was they weren't supposed to

1844

01:33:37,070 --> 01:33:35,219

even exist right let alone be hanging

1845

01:33:38,479 --> 01:33:37,080

out in my woods and coming in and taking

1846

01:33:44,180 --> 01:33:38,489

me out of my house in the middle of the

1847

01:33:47,780 --> 01:33:44,190

night and I wanted to understand and not

1848

01:33:52,220 --> 01:33:47,790

only that it didn't it didn't take me

1849

01:33:54,020 --> 01:33:52,230

very long I had been in working in

1850

01:33:58,550 --> 01:33:54,030

something called the grid G Foundation

1851
01:34:01,340 --> 01:33:58,560
at that point for 15 years and I knew a

1852
01:34:04,439 --> 01:34:01,350
lot about ancient initiatory pract

1853
01:34:06,870 --> 01:34:04,449
spiritual initiative pact practices

1854
01:34:09,449 --> 01:34:06,880
and these were not fun I mean these were

1855
01:34:12,959 --> 01:34:09,459
serious people died during these

1856
01:34:14,989 --> 01:34:12,969
initiations all the time in the old days

1857
01:34:21,419 --> 01:34:14,999
because it was about tempting death

1858
01:34:24,330 --> 01:34:21,429
mm-hmm really seriously and I thought to

1859
01:34:28,699 --> 01:34:24,340
myself there's one there's another way

1860
01:34:32,270 --> 01:34:28,709
of looking at this it is that it is

1861
01:34:39,290 --> 01:34:32,280
initiatory because it completely

1862
01:34:42,989 --> 01:34:39,300
stripped away everything that I was

1863
01:34:45,180 --> 01:34:42,999

before it happened and I guess that's

1864

01:34:48,870 --> 01:34:45,190

part of what got me going into the woods

1865

01:34:51,089 --> 01:34:48,880

and part of it is like you know if you

1866

01:34:54,419 --> 01:34:51,099

put a snake in a mouse in the terrarium

1867

01:34:58,649 --> 01:34:54,429

with a little mouse the mouse is gonna

1868

01:35:01,699 --> 01:34:58,659

get very very still he's gonna try to

1869

01:35:06,120 --> 01:35:01,709

get so still the snake can't notice him

1870

01:35:11,129 --> 01:35:06,130

but he is going to be real interested in

1871

01:35:14,370 --> 01:35:11,139

that snake and I was real interested in

1872

01:35:19,109 --> 01:35:14,380

this snake probably for some it's at

1873

01:35:22,500 --> 01:35:19,119

some level for the same reason and and

1874

01:35:24,000 --> 01:35:22,510

also had a wife behind me who was going

1875

01:35:26,339 --> 01:35:24,010

for it I mean she was absolutely

1876

01:35:27,989 --> 01:35:26,349

fascinated I said to her you know you're

1877

01:35:30,689 --> 01:35:27,999

not the one going out in the woods at

1878

01:35:36,419 --> 01:35:30,699

night and she said no I'm not and and

1879

01:35:38,939 --> 01:35:36,429

she meant she would not and you know she

1880

01:35:41,100 --> 01:35:38,949

was she was she was really fat

1881

01:35:43,169 --> 01:35:41,110

interested and she read the book she

1882

01:35:45,359 --> 01:35:43,179

changed the title of the book from body

1883

01:35:47,100 --> 01:35:45,369

terror to communion and I said why

1884

01:35:48,750 --> 01:35:47,110

should it be communion and she said

1885

01:35:52,229 --> 01:35:48,760

because this is really what it's about

1886

01:35:54,540 --> 01:35:52,239

right it's about a communion and this is

1887

01:35:56,250 --> 01:35:54,550

what you're doing what you're doing when

1888

01:35:59,160 --> 01:35:56,260

you're going out there is trying to

1889

01:36:03,569 --> 01:35:59,170

commune with these this whatever they

1890

01:36:07,109 --> 01:36:03,579

are and you know I really respected her

1891

01:36:10,410 --> 01:36:07,119

abilities and her intelligence and I I

1892

01:36:12,330 --> 01:36:10,420

kind of let her guide me you know in

1893

01:36:14,759 --> 01:36:12,340

this and you know I've never been sorry

1894

01:36:17,040 --> 01:36:14,769

about that she always did what I would

1895

01:36:18,210 --> 01:36:17,050

any thought I should do was usually

1896

01:36:22,140 --> 01:36:18,220

right

1897

01:36:24,240 --> 01:36:22,150

a single mistake she never stepped made

1898

01:36:29,160 --> 01:36:24,250

a single misstep in all the years she

1899

01:36:35,880 --> 01:36:29,170

worked on this with me so yeah yeah and

1900

01:36:38,820 --> 01:36:35,890

the if one domino falls right one thing

1901

01:36:41,670 --> 01:36:38,830

that shows the world okay this is this

1902

01:36:43,410 --> 01:36:41,680

is what's going that then all of the

1903

01:36:44,940 --> 01:36:43,420

possibilities and all of the questions

1904

01:36:47,730 --> 01:36:44,950

that are out there they're all going to

1905

01:36:50,280 --> 01:36:47,740

be interconnected and everything will be

1906

01:36:53,550 --> 01:36:50,290

revealed to everybody but we need that

1907

01:36:56,640 --> 01:36:53,560

one domino to fall and certainly the

1908

01:36:59,400 --> 01:36:56,650

supernatural the book has the ability to

1909

01:37:03,090 --> 01:36:59,410

like push that first domino over right

1910

01:37:05,520 --> 01:37:03,100

oh yeah because the other thing about

1911

01:37:08,970 --> 01:37:05,530

the supernatural is it's not just me

1912

01:37:12,090 --> 01:37:08,980

first of all I've had so much happen to

1913

01:37:13,950 --> 01:37:12,100

me since those days and there were so

1914

01:37:16,380 --> 01:37:13,960

much I would not say in those days that

1915

01:37:18,780 --> 01:37:16,390

most of what I do say in the book is new

1916

01:37:22,980 --> 01:37:18,790

that people never heard before these

1917

01:37:25,560 --> 01:37:22,990

stories most of them and there's also

1918

01:37:28,130 --> 01:37:25,570

another factor and that is that this

1919

01:37:31,850 --> 01:37:28,140

professor from Rice University who was a

1920

01:37:35,220 --> 01:37:31,860

expert in modern myth jeffrey [h__h]

1921

01:37:39,930 --> 01:37:35,230

became interested in me and we became

1922

01:37:42,990 --> 01:37:39,940

friends and close friends and he decided

1923

01:37:45,120 --> 01:37:43,000

that he should that we would write the

1924

01:37:47,130 --> 01:37:45,130

book together i would write an

1925

01:37:49,700 --> 01:37:47,140

experience and he would play off of it

1926

01:37:52,770 --> 01:37:49,710

from an academic standpoint not

1927

01:37:54,810 --> 01:37:52,780

scientific because you know we we

1928

01:37:56,820 --> 01:37:54,820

science is our god and we're constantly

1929

01:37:59,310 --> 01:37:56,830

looking at the science for the answers

1930

01:38:01,290 --> 01:37:59,320

but science can't answer these questions

1931

01:38:03,840 --> 01:38:01,300

because it hasn't got any there's no

1932

01:38:06,990 --> 01:38:03,850

there there for science but a guy like

1933

01:38:09,000 --> 01:38:07,000

him an expert in mythology who knows all

1934

01:38:13,370 --> 01:38:09,010

of that backstory that jacques ballet

1935

01:38:15,990 --> 01:38:13,380

thinks is so important he's got a whole

1936

01:38:18,150 --> 01:38:16,000

incredible perspective on this that's

1937

01:38:21,240 --> 01:38:18,160

just never been brought forward before

1938

01:38:25,320 --> 01:38:21,250

and that's that's why people are that's

1939

01:38:28,710 --> 01:38:25,330

why that's why the this display between

1940

01:38:32,040 --> 01:38:28,720

him and me is why it's got like 75 or

1941

01:38:35,700 --> 01:38:32,050

something five-star reviews on Amazon

1942

01:38:39,000 --> 01:38:35,710

and Wyatt you know has done so well and

1943

01:38:40,830 --> 01:38:39,010

it's I might say that's the paperback

1944

01:38:46,500 --> 01:38:40,840

it's out in paperback it's just

1945

01:38:52,370 --> 01:38:46,510

beautiful - and the the subtitle of it

1946

01:38:57,480 --> 01:38:52,380

now is why the unexplained is real and

1947

01:38:59,810 --> 01:38:57,490

it is real and you know the skeptics

1948

01:39:03,150 --> 01:38:59,820

will say well this is just anecdotal

1949

01:39:06,350 --> 01:39:03,160

anecdotal means a single experience that

1950

01:39:08,970 --> 01:39:06,360

can't be studied that's not the truth

1951

01:39:11,850 --> 01:39:08,980

the truth is there's thousands of

1952

01:39:14,850 --> 01:39:11,860

experiences and now all those letters

1953

01:39:20,160 --> 01:39:14,860

that and catalogued and gathered are at

1954

01:39:23,780 --> 01:39:20,170

Rice University Jeffs University in a in

1955

01:39:26,250 --> 01:39:23,790

a the university's collected them and

1956

01:39:28,080 --> 01:39:26,260

they're collecting along with the papers

1957

01:39:32,100 --> 01:39:28,090

of Jacques Vallee and a lot of other

1958

01:39:33,930 --> 01:39:32,110

people in this field so it's very study

1959

01:39:36,060 --> 01:39:33,940

about its study about by social

1960

01:39:40,500 --> 01:39:36,070

scientists by all kinds of different

1961

01:39:44,700 --> 01:39:40,510

Sciences it's accessible all it takes is

1962

01:39:48,900 --> 01:39:44,710

courage and I wonder if they have that

1963

01:39:51,330 --> 01:39:48,910

you know all skeptics experience what we

1964

01:39:56,070 --> 01:39:51,340

experience they just don't want to admit

1965

01:39:58,680 --> 01:39:56,080

it because of their skeptic buddies it's

1966

01:40:00,990 --> 01:39:58,690

a little Club I mean they gotta get out

1967

01:40:03,630 --> 01:40:01,000

of a club and there's a real big Club

1968

01:40:05,700 --> 01:40:03,640

out here it's called reality

1969

01:40:13,700 --> 01:40:05,710

and they need to get out of a little

1970

01:40:17,040 --> 01:40:13,710

Club of fantasy land where they the

1971

01:40:21,030 --> 01:40:17,050

material reality ends where they think

1972

01:40:23,310 --> 01:40:21,040

it does because it doesn't it's bigger

1973

01:40:25,290 --> 01:40:23,320

than that it goes on and on there's

1974

01:40:27,540 --> 01:40:25,300

levels of reality that we've never

1975

01:40:29,910 --> 01:40:27,550

touched yet that's right there is no

1976

01:40:32,520 --> 01:40:29,920

supernatural that is separate from

1977

01:40:36,810 --> 01:40:32,530

reality in any way it's all part of

1978

01:40:40,290 --> 01:40:36,820

reality all of it there is is study

1979

01:40:43,800 --> 01:40:40,300

about there exactly and about six months

1980

01:40:45,270 --> 01:40:43,810

ago I started to talk about the reality

1981

01:40:48,300 --> 01:40:45,280

of

1982

01:40:50,880 --> 01:40:48,310

Silicon Valley and how those guys up

1983

01:40:53,790 --> 01:40:50,890

there those very rich dudes are talking

1984

01:40:55,590 --> 01:40:53,800

about you know a binary world the

1985

01:40:57,510 --> 01:40:55,600

possibility that we could be living in

1986

01:41:00,120 --> 01:40:57,520

this giant you know artificial reality

1987

01:41:02,010 --> 01:41:00,130

and this is all fake and and the reason

1988

01:41:04,980 --> 01:41:02,020

why they were talking about that and I'm

1989

01:41:07,770 --> 01:41:04,990

sure you know this but their their work

1990

01:41:10,830 --> 01:41:07,780

in quantum computing and the way that

1991

01:41:13,740 --> 01:41:10,840

quantum computing works quite frankly is

1992

01:41:17,790 --> 01:41:13,750

the multi worlds theory and that qubits

1993

01:41:21,420 --> 01:41:17,800

quantum bits are using other quantum

1994

01:41:23,310 --> 01:41:21,430

bits intended in a parallel world in

1995

01:41:25,500 --> 01:41:23,320

infinite right they do the parallel

1996

01:41:27,750 --> 01:41:25,510

worlds go out there and as they turn on

1997

01:41:29,640 --> 01:41:27,760

and off so do the other ones going to

1998

01:41:32,490 --> 01:41:29,650

the left and to the right in infinity

1999

01:41:33,360 --> 01:41:32,500

and make these computers very very

2000

01:41:35,850 --> 01:41:33,370

powerful

2001

01:41:38,700 --> 01:41:35,860

now they've accepted the fact that this

2002

01:41:40,680 --> 01:41:38,710

is what is going on and they are able to

2003

01:41:42,630 --> 01:41:40,690

develop this hardware and this

2004

01:41:45,180 --> 01:41:42,640

technology to move forward and quantum

2005

01:41:48,390 --> 01:41:45,190

computing but if it if what they are

2006

01:41:51,390 --> 01:41:48,400

working on is real and it is then

2007

01:41:54,450 --> 01:41:51,400

they're four parallel worlds do exist

2008

01:41:57,060 --> 01:41:54,460

now that is what is causing out now if

2009

01:42:00,330 --> 01:41:57,070

this continues if science continues in

2010

01:42:02,970 --> 01:42:00,340

this direction Whitley all of this

2011

01:42:05,730 --> 01:42:02,980

reality that we are talking about right

2012

01:42:08,010 --> 01:42:05,740

the different stages of it is real and

2013

01:42:11,850 --> 01:42:08,020

it was real it will shut the skeptics

2014

01:42:15,630 --> 01:42:11,860

down well because they're they're

2015

01:42:17,910 --> 01:42:15,640

hampering progress science is always and

2016

01:42:20,750 --> 01:42:17,920

it's in the nature of sciences nothing

2017

01:42:25,950 --> 01:42:20,760

wrong with this nothing wrong with this

2018

01:42:31,380 --> 01:42:25,960

always has a frontier of the measurable

2019

01:42:33,540 --> 01:42:31,390

and beyond the tendency of the average

2020

01:42:36,330 --> 01:42:33,550

mind in science is to say that there's

2021

01:42:40,470 --> 01:42:36,340

nothing beyond that frontier it takes an

2022

01:42:43,380 --> 01:42:40,480

Albert Einstein or a Galileo somebody

2023

01:42:45,390 --> 01:42:43,390

like that to say wait a minute that's

2024

01:42:48,570 --> 01:42:45,400

just a frontier there's other stuff out

2025

01:42:51,630 --> 01:42:48,580

here let's go take a look and we're at

2026

01:42:54,210 --> 01:42:51,640

another frontier right now and there's

2027

01:42:59,200 --> 01:42:54,220

no Galilei or Einstein who has showed up

2028

01:43:02,710 --> 01:42:59,210

really to to dynamically

2029

01:43:04,600 --> 01:43:02,720

redefine the frontier but there are lots

2030

01:43:07,230 --> 01:43:04,610

of people like you just described who

2031

01:43:09,910 --> 01:43:07,240

are going beyond it and I have a

2032

01:43:14,080 --> 01:43:09,920

scholarly paper a scientific paper that

2033

01:43:18,700 --> 01:43:14,090

I just got yesterday it was sent to me

2034

01:43:21,730 --> 01:43:18,710

by a prominent astrophysicist who is

2035

01:43:22,570 --> 01:43:21,740

speculating and I hope you're sitting

2036

01:43:27,000 --> 01:43:22,580

down folks

2037

01:43:34,200 --> 01:43:27,010

this is a serious scientist that stars

2038

01:43:38,920 --> 01:43:34,210

may be conscious conscious based on

2039

01:43:42,910 --> 01:43:38,930

certain effects that we see that cannot

2040

01:43:49,090 --> 01:43:42,920

be explained any other way that we know

2041

01:43:55,210 --> 01:43:49,100

of so it could be that we are actually

2042

01:44:00,730 --> 01:43:55,220

looking at a universe that is operating

2043

01:44:04,360 --> 01:44:00,740

in a completely different way than we

2044

01:44:07,870 --> 01:44:04,370

have imagined that consciousness isn't

2045

01:44:10,030 --> 01:44:07,880

something that kind of starts vaguely

2046

01:44:12,730 --> 01:44:10,040

down in the plant world and becomes and

2047

01:44:15,490 --> 01:44:12,740

Rises and Rises rise until the human

2048

01:44:17,500 --> 01:44:15,500

which is exquisitely conscious right

2049

01:44:20,560 --> 01:44:17,510

there are other kinds of consciousness

2050

01:44:23,890 --> 01:44:20,570

here some of them living differently in

2051
01:44:26,470 --> 01:44:23,900
space and time where they may have ideas

2052
01:44:30,030 --> 01:44:26,480
that you know we might have an idea that

2053
01:44:32,500 --> 01:44:30,040
takes 3 seconds to 10 seconds to form

2054
01:44:34,810 --> 01:44:32,510
they may have an idea that takes a

2055
01:44:38,350 --> 01:44:34,820
million years to form which to them is

2056
01:44:41,920 --> 01:44:38,360
like 10 seconds I like that thought yeah

2057
01:44:45,090 --> 01:44:41,930
I mean wow oh I like that thought and

2058
01:44:48,750 --> 01:44:45,100
and if that is indeed the case then

2059
01:44:51,880 --> 01:44:48,760
everything is connected period period

2060
01:44:55,300 --> 01:44:51,890
you know and the visitors they blew my

2061
01:44:58,080 --> 01:44:55,310
mind they actually just blew my mind in

2062
01:45:01,240 --> 01:44:58,090
the sense of I started out a a

2063
01:45:06,790 --> 01:45:01,250

tight-assed little skeptical arrogant

2064

01:45:12,410 --> 01:45:06,800

kid and now I'm a little wider ass than

2065

01:45:17,600 --> 01:45:15,320

open but you know I still have that

2066

01:45:21,020 --> 01:45:17,610

innate skepticism that will never leave

2067

01:45:24,320 --> 01:45:21,030

me Jimmy because I just you know I have

2068

01:45:28,160 --> 01:45:24,330

to have I got to cut the cards at some

2069

01:45:31,610 --> 01:45:28,170

point in everything I just have to that

2070

01:45:34,640 --> 01:45:31,620

paper and you just got that yesterday

2071

01:45:36,590 --> 01:45:34,650

but for you to suggest and you did it

2072

01:45:39,230 --> 01:45:36,600

right at the front of this show tonight

2073

01:45:43,100 --> 01:45:39,240

and I loved it when I discussed the

2074

01:45:45,890 --> 01:45:43,110

title of the supernatural and and your

2075

01:45:48,260 --> 01:45:45,900

reaction was no Jimmy the natural world

2076

01:45:51,220 --> 01:45:48,270

is actually a supernatural world that's

2077

01:45:54,200 --> 01:45:51,230

the end of it right well yeah that paper

2078

01:45:56,690 --> 01:45:54,210

vindicates that statement exactly and

2079

01:46:00,080 --> 01:45:56,700

you know we can we can figure we can

2080

01:46:01,850 --> 01:46:00,090

study all of this we're not incapable

2081

01:46:03,800 --> 01:46:01,860

and if they're one of the things that

2082

01:46:05,990 --> 01:46:03,810

keeps happening and you see this among a

2083

01:46:08,210 --> 01:46:06,000

lot of people in that who are involved

2084

01:46:09,080 --> 01:46:08,220

in this that the visitors must be much

2085

01:46:11,300 --> 01:46:09,090

smarter than we are

2086

01:46:13,820 --> 01:46:11,310

and I've alluded to this a few minutes

2087

01:46:16,790 --> 01:46:13,830

ago I don't think so I think that we're

2088

01:46:20,180 --> 01:46:16,800

really really smart I think we're we are

2089

01:46:22,340 --> 01:46:20,190

ourselves multi-dimensional beings I'm

2090

01:46:24,830 --> 01:46:22,350

not so sure that all of the so-called

2091

01:46:26,870 --> 01:46:24,840

visitors aren't human that that I mean

2092

01:46:28,460 --> 01:46:26,880

that some of them I wouldn't be too

2093

01:46:31,820 --> 01:46:28,470

surprised if some of them are human

2094

01:46:34,450 --> 01:46:31,830

beings in other forms lots of species on

2095

01:46:39,910 --> 01:46:34,460

planet Earth have more than one form and

2096

01:46:47,290 --> 01:46:43,460

infantile and and young forms than they

2097

01:46:49,280 --> 01:46:47,300

do adult forms tadpoles and frogs

2098

01:46:51,050 --> 01:46:49,290

caterpillars and butterflies there's

2099

01:46:54,560 --> 01:46:51,060

quite a number of them like that

2100

01:46:56,930 --> 01:46:54,570

what if we're like that too I mean the

2101
01:47:01,120 --> 01:46:56,940
way we devour our planet would mean

2102
01:47:04,070 --> 01:47:01,130
we're probably the caterpillars but

2103
01:47:05,840 --> 01:47:04,080
maybe there's another level and I'll

2104
01:47:07,760 --> 01:47:05,850
tell you something here's a fascinating

2105
01:47:10,040 --> 01:47:07,770
story we got a couple minutes here yeah

2106
01:47:12,400 --> 01:47:10,050
I could show doesn't this time sure this

2107
01:47:15,230 --> 01:47:12,410
is one on Laurie Barnes asters Laurie is

2108
01:47:17,990 --> 01:47:15,240
one of the great close encounter

2109
01:47:21,940 --> 01:47:18,000
witnesses because she has such a great

2110
01:47:26,000 --> 01:47:21,950
sense of humor she's so brilliant and so

2111
01:47:28,129 --> 01:47:26,010
so way up in the air and

2112
01:47:29,870 --> 01:47:28,139
founded at the same time or her heads

2113
01:47:33,350 --> 01:47:29,880

and the stars and her feet are right

2114

01:47:38,359 --> 01:47:33,360

down there on planet earth so anyway

2115

01:47:40,700 --> 01:47:38,369

this is about 1954 she's her husband is

2116

01:47:45,229 --> 01:47:40,710

they're their performers her husband is

2117

01:47:47,629 --> 01:47:45,239

out on a gig at night in doing a piano

2118

01:47:51,379 --> 01:47:47,639

gig somewhere she's in bed she's

2119

01:47:54,890 --> 01:47:51,389

pregnant and she's lying there in bed

2120

01:47:56,209 --> 01:47:54,900

reading about 11 o'clock when she

2121

01:47:58,129 --> 01:47:56,219

notices out of the corner her eye

2122

01:48:00,229 --> 01:47:58,139

movement beside the bed which concerns

2123

01:48:04,189 --> 01:48:00,239

Ibiza Lee in the environment in Queens

2124

01:48:08,029 --> 01:48:04,199

alone she looks and they're standing

2125

01:48:10,310 --> 01:48:08,039

there is about a 3-foot tall really

2126
01:48:15,080 --> 01:48:10,320
horrible looking a little dark blue man

2127
01:48:19,850 --> 01:48:15,090
with a line of him behind him and she's

2128
01:48:22,459 --> 01:48:19,860
terrified beyond words he precedes to

2129
01:48:27,049 --> 01:48:22,469
reach out and touch her arm with his

2130
01:48:30,979 --> 01:48:27,059
gloved dark blue and and say do not be

2131
01:48:33,770 --> 01:48:30,989
afraid we're not here for you we're

2132
01:48:36,589 --> 01:48:33,780
interested in the girl child you're

2133
01:48:41,390 --> 01:48:36,599
carrying now

2134
01:48:44,629 --> 01:48:41,400
you could not come up with a scarier

2135
01:48:47,240 --> 01:48:44,639
thing to say to a pregnant woman under

2136
01:48:51,080 --> 01:48:47,250
those circumstances in this universe

2137
01:48:54,680 --> 01:48:51,090
never so naturally she was horrified of

2138
01:48:58,549 --> 01:48:54,690

course and he says why do you fear us

2139

01:49:03,529 --> 01:48:58,559

and here it comes here it comes she says

2140

01:49:08,029 --> 01:49:03,539

because you're so ugly he then says to

2141

01:49:15,109 --> 01:49:08,039

her my dear one day you will look just

2142

01:49:21,259 --> 01:49:15,119

like us so and and this was she talking

2143

01:49:23,049 --> 01:49:21,269

to another human form does the

2144

01:49:28,339 --> 01:49:23,059

caterpillar find the butterfly

2145

01:49:30,649 --> 01:49:28,349

terrifying the thing is and when I when

2146

01:49:33,410 --> 01:49:30,659

I first read this and heard this from

2147

01:49:37,760 --> 01:49:33,420

you and it's been a long time now I have

2148

01:49:41,060 --> 01:49:37,770

always equated that moment to death

2149

01:49:43,940 --> 01:49:41,070

and that is the suggestion that that is

2150

01:49:47,300 --> 01:49:43,950

what is on the they are you know in a

2151

01:49:50,720 --> 01:49:47,310

form of what is on the other side as

2152

01:49:53,720 --> 01:49:50,730

death and that is how I see some of us

2153

01:49:56,840 --> 01:49:53,730

end up in that form I'll bet I'll bet

2154

01:49:58,910 --> 01:49:56,850

you my bottom dollar right and I guess

2155

01:50:01,070 --> 01:49:58,920

that's where Laurie's headed I know

2156

01:50:03,650 --> 01:50:01,080

right right she's she's you know up

2157

01:50:05,930 --> 01:50:03,660

she's a real she was a real lammer queen

2158

01:50:12,880 --> 01:50:05,940

when she was young she's pretty agent

2159

01:50:15,410 --> 01:50:12,890

now but and still a beautiful soul but

2160

01:50:17,060 --> 01:50:15,420

she's gonna have to get some you getting

2161

01:50:19,840 --> 01:50:17,070

used to if that's the next form she's

2162

01:50:22,490 --> 01:50:19,850

gonna be in yeah I know I am and for you

2163

01:50:28,370 --> 01:50:22,500

you're going there Jimmy you know I am

2164

01:50:29,600 --> 01:50:28,380

and for you is is that a possibility are

2165

01:50:33,230 --> 01:50:29,610

you okay

2166

01:50:36,080 --> 01:50:33,240

if that would be what what we eventually

2167

01:50:40,520 --> 01:50:36,090

are or possibly one of the things that

2168

01:50:47,030 --> 01:50:40,530

we could be are you okay with that is

2169

01:50:49,090 --> 01:50:47,040

that death let me put it this way if we

2170

01:50:54,350 --> 01:50:49,100

have eternal life

2171

01:50:59,450 --> 01:50:54,360

thank God it's an adventure because if

2172

01:51:02,030 --> 01:50:59,460

it wasn't it would be the next place you

2173

01:51:04,820 --> 01:51:02,040

would go would be madness insanity

2174

01:51:07,010 --> 01:51:04,830

because you couldn't get out and you

2175

01:51:10,480 --> 01:51:07,020

didn't want to you you you you couldn't

2176
01:51:13,370 --> 01:51:10,490
bear to be and you couldn't stop being

2177
01:51:16,910 --> 01:51:13,380
you're just there we're trapped right

2178
01:51:20,480 --> 01:51:16,920
and I don't feel trapped I feel like

2179
01:51:23,540 --> 01:51:20,490
there are many many many levels to go in

2180
01:51:26,090 --> 01:51:23,550
many directions to go in and we know

2181
01:51:30,260 --> 01:51:26,100
very very little and I don't think

2182
01:51:32,510 --> 01:51:30,270
anyone at any level knows enough to feel

2183
01:51:35,360 --> 01:51:32,520
trapped and maybe that's what the

2184
01:51:42,560 --> 01:51:35,370
universe is really all about it is about

2185
01:51:46,190 --> 01:51:42,570
the adventure the mmm okay let me let me

2186
01:51:48,080 --> 01:51:46,200
let me do this before the break if we

2187
01:51:49,760 --> 01:51:48,090
walk into the woods and I'm okay with

2188
01:51:51,109 --> 01:51:49,770

this now Whitley because I've had a

2189

01:51:53,869 --> 01:51:51,119

couple of experience

2190

01:51:56,209 --> 01:51:53,879

of late experiences that have opened up

2191

01:52:00,500 --> 01:51:56,219

my eyes a little bit but if we go into

2192

01:52:02,359 --> 01:52:00,510

the woods and and experience the magic

2193

01:52:04,359 --> 01:52:02,369

that is you're alone you know you go

2194

01:52:06,799 --> 01:52:04,369

into the woods and you experience this

2195

01:52:08,239 --> 01:52:06,809

and you come back out of the woods and

2196

01:52:13,909 --> 01:52:08,249

you go to your family and you go you

2197

01:52:15,409 --> 01:52:13,919

know what fairies are real right listen

2198

01:52:17,629 --> 01:52:15,419

people said that all the time in the

2199

01:52:20,689 --> 01:52:17,639

past that's what I'm saying I'm okay

2200

01:52:24,919 --> 01:52:20,699

with it now it's it's a weird thing for

2201

01:52:27,979 --> 01:52:24,929

an adult like myself to say but it's

2202

01:52:29,389 --> 01:52:27,989

weird but I'm okay with it is they're

2203

01:52:31,129 --> 01:52:29,399

okay with it too because you know we

2204

01:52:32,779 --> 01:52:31,139

just changed their names now there are

2205

01:52:35,239 --> 01:52:32,789

aliens yeah that's what I'm saying

2206

01:52:36,679 --> 01:52:35,249

that's exactly where I'm going but you

2207

01:52:39,199 --> 01:52:36,689

know they're such fascinating we got a

2208

01:52:42,560 --> 01:52:39,209

couple worms fascinating things in this

2209

01:52:44,779 --> 01:52:42,570

world in in like in parts of Bavaria

2210

01:52:47,509 --> 01:52:44,789

there are stories of the co voles the

2211

01:52:50,689 --> 01:52:47,519

little dark blue elusive dark blue

2212

01:52:53,149 --> 01:52:50,699

figures that live down in the mines and

2213

01:52:56,989 --> 01:52:53,159

parts of that part of the world are

2214

01:53:00,799 --> 01:52:56,999

honeycombed with tunnels too small to

2215

01:53:07,549 --> 01:53:00,809

have been made by human beings that now

2216

01:53:12,889 --> 01:53:07,559

are empty and you have to wonder maybe

2217

01:53:14,949 --> 01:53:12,899

once they lived among us hiding in

2218

01:53:20,750 --> 01:53:14,959

tunnels and coming out at night and

2219

01:53:24,259 --> 01:53:20,760

maybe they still do right why why is it

2220

01:53:28,580 --> 01:53:24,269

that we not and not everybody but most

2221

01:53:31,310 --> 01:53:28,590

have the predisposition of dismissing

2222

01:53:33,889 --> 01:53:31,320

that and not paying attention at all

2223

01:53:35,929 --> 01:53:33,899

they would rather live in a

2224

01:53:38,389 --> 01:53:35,939

2-dimensional world where they don't

2225

01:53:43,939 --> 01:53:38,399

question or wonder or want to discover

2226

01:53:46,509 --> 01:53:43,949

anything part of its fear people are

2227

01:53:49,159 --> 01:53:46,519

scared and people like to be entertained

2228

01:53:51,560 --> 01:53:49,169

- and you know you in order to be

2229

01:53:53,899 --> 01:53:51,570

entertained by this there's two ways to

2230

01:53:57,319 --> 01:53:53,909

do that you open your mind to it and

2231

01:54:01,399 --> 01:53:57,329

accept the adventure or you dig into the

2232

01:54:03,770 --> 01:54:01,409

demon deal and and you know you you

2233

01:54:04,910 --> 01:54:03,780

think to yourself well it's demons and

2234

01:54:08,479 --> 01:54:04,920

this is this guy

2235

01:54:11,510 --> 01:54:08,489

he's he's demon-haunted and you know I

2236

01:54:15,110 --> 01:54:11,520

better just sit in my house and watch

2237

01:54:17,810 --> 01:54:15,120

Cheers reruns rather than I might end up

2238

01:54:19,700 --> 01:54:17,820

demon-haunted myself right right right

2239

01:54:23,570 --> 01:54:19,710

and there were ok with that that that

2240

01:54:25,850 --> 01:54:23,580

Bob my mind I'm not okay with it no I'm

2241

01:54:28,459 --> 01:54:25,860

gonna be out there in the dark that's

2242

01:54:30,290 --> 01:54:28,469

where I belong it is I want you to

2243

01:54:31,910 --> 01:54:30,300

answer this really quick somebody just

2244

01:54:33,860 --> 01:54:31,920

posted this you know what I'm not gonna

2245

01:54:35,930 --> 01:54:33,870

go back and read it directly they wanted

2246

01:54:39,459 --> 01:54:35,940

to know let me look at the clock okay we

2247

01:54:45,340 --> 01:54:39,469

have two minutes are you do you equate

2248

01:54:47,720 --> 01:54:45,350

religion and aliens now equate them yep

2249

01:54:51,169 --> 01:54:47,730

well two minutes to answer that question

2250

01:54:53,330 --> 01:54:51,179

I know right listen this is intimately

2251
01:54:57,500 --> 01:54:53,340
concerned and connected with the human

2252
01:55:00,709 --> 01:54:57,510
soul intimately and so is religion but I

2253
01:55:03,169 --> 01:55:00,719
don't see I mean I don't see him

2254
01:55:05,140 --> 01:55:03,179
I wouldn't expect to be given communion

2255
01:55:11,380 --> 01:55:05,150
by a gray let me put it that way

2256
01:55:15,530 --> 01:55:11,390
wait okay do you think that on other

2257
01:55:16,760 --> 01:55:15,540
planets of which there are billions do

2258
01:55:20,120 --> 01:55:16,770
you think that they are going through

2259
01:55:22,160 --> 01:55:20,130
the exact situations we are here now

2260
01:55:25,970 --> 01:55:22,170
isn't the same everywhere

2261
01:55:28,250 --> 01:55:25,980
I think they that intelligent life at

2262
01:55:30,830 --> 01:55:28,260
this level is rarer than we realize

2263
01:55:32,380 --> 01:55:30,840

I I think there's a smattering of it

2264

01:55:36,020 --> 01:55:32,390

across the universe but it's not

2265

01:55:37,640 --> 01:55:36,030

prolific with it very and and when we

2266

01:55:39,290 --> 01:55:37,650

come back I can tell you exactly why I

2267

01:55:42,140 --> 01:55:39,300

think that and why I'm pretty sure I'm

2268

01:55:45,410 --> 01:55:42,150

right okay well let's that that's

2269

01:55:48,500 --> 01:55:45,420

interesting because because you know

2270

01:55:50,900 --> 01:55:48,510

we're rare we're rare birds there's not

2271

01:55:54,740 --> 01:55:50,910

a lot of this type of stuff going on

2272

01:55:58,630 --> 01:55:54,750

because it just takes it's too unlikely

2273

01:56:00,890 --> 01:55:58,640

it too unlikely for it to happen

2274

01:56:04,010 --> 01:56:00,900

therefore do you think that we were

2275

01:56:07,510 --> 01:56:04,020

placed here then if it's if it doesn't I

2276

01:56:11,120 --> 01:56:07,520

would have a stiff we had not been

2277

01:56:12,650 --> 01:56:11,130

enhanced and I can get into exactly when

2278

01:56:13,490 --> 01:56:12,660

I think that happened and how it

2279

01:56:15,320 --> 01:56:13,500

happened

2280

01:56:16,939 --> 01:56:15,330

very interesting okay let's do that

2281

01:56:18,720 --> 01:56:16,949

right now you know a lot about that

2282

01:56:19,920 --> 01:56:18,730

let's let's take that up right out

2283

01:56:22,800 --> 01:56:19,930

for the break our guest tonight will

2284

01:56:24,630 --> 01:56:22,810

East River and that Whitley we've got to

2285

01:56:27,630 --> 01:56:24,640

talk about the new book with an - as

2286

01:56:29,580 --> 01:56:27,640

well and as discussed today young man we

2287

01:56:31,770 --> 01:56:29,590

were gonna run out of time we do it

2288

01:56:33,510 --> 01:56:31,780

every time so we'll do up we'll do our

2289

01:56:34,700 --> 01:56:33,520

best after this break stay with us

2290

01:56:35,100 --> 01:56:34,710

everybody

2291

01:56:36,910 --> 01:56:35,110

[Music]

2292

01:56:45,890 --> 01:56:36,920

[Applause]

2293

01:56:52,500 --> 01:56:49,169

this is KCRA digital broadcasting

2294

01:56:56,879 --> 01:56:52,510

station Salt Lake City Utah Van Buren

2295

01:56:59,430 --> 01:56:56,889

Arkansas let's get this man to the ER

2296

01:57:01,949 --> 01:56:59,440

stat right away doctor we see this every

2297

01:57:04,379 --> 01:57:01,959

day heart attack or angina pain due to

2298

01:57:06,750 --> 01:57:04,389

blocked and clogged arteries chelation

2299

01:57:08,910 --> 01:57:06,760

can remove obstructions or blockages

2300

01:57:10,199 --> 01:57:08,920

from arteries and help avoid painful and

2301
01:57:12,750 --> 01:57:10,209
expensive surgery

2302
01:57:14,399 --> 01:57:12,760
now there's angiogram it's a liquid oral

2303
01:57:16,799 --> 01:57:14,409
chelation product that you take with

2304
01:57:19,140 --> 01:57:16,809
juice you start to feel the results fast

2305
01:57:21,149 --> 01:57:19,150
angio primm increases blood flow all

2306
01:57:23,009 --> 01:57:21,159
over the body and that means more energy

2307
01:57:25,529 --> 01:57:23,019
and strength to take on the day with

2308
01:57:27,509 --> 01:57:25,539
less aches and pains 60 years of

2309
01:57:30,719 --> 01:57:27,519
research has gone into chelation and

2310
01:57:32,939 --> 01:57:30,729
angiogram is the result a safe and easy

2311
01:57:35,129 --> 01:57:32,949
way to unblock your veins and arteries

2312
01:57:36,959 --> 01:57:35,139
from buildup that slow circulation

2313
01:57:38,790 --> 01:57:36,969

shaping dr. Jones please report to the

2314

01:57:40,949 --> 01:57:38,800

emergency room right away log on now for

2315

01:57:44,819 --> 01:57:40,959

a special radio offer from Angie Oh prim

2316

01:57:48,719 --> 01:57:44,829

that's angio prim calm / radio a ng IO

2317

01:57:50,430 --> 01:57:48,729

PRI M angio prim calm / radio our call

2318

01:57:52,410 --> 01:57:50,440

eight seven seven eight eight to seventy

2319

01:57:56,250 --> 01:57:52,420

two twenty one that's eight seven seven

2320

01:57:58,739 --> 01:57:56,260

eight eight to seventy two twenty one so

2321

01:58:02,370 --> 01:57:58,749

you love talk radio then you'll love

2322

01:58:05,370 --> 01:58:02,380

talk stream live.com talk stream live is

2323

01:58:07,500 --> 01:58:05,380

always on 24/7 with the best dreamin

2324

01:58:09,540 --> 01:58:07,510

talk shows find your favorite talkers

2325

01:58:12,239 --> 01:58:09,550

and discover some new ones it's free

2326

01:58:14,040 --> 01:58:12,249

readily available online or on the

2327

01:58:16,439 --> 01:58:14,050

smartphone or tablet finding your

2328

01:58:18,750 --> 01:58:16,449

favorite talk shows all in one place has

2329

01:58:21,270 --> 01:58:18,760

gotten a whole lot easier just go to

2330

01:58:23,819 --> 01:58:21,280

talk stream live.com be sure to download

2331

01:58:27,330 --> 01:58:23,829

the free apps from Google Play or the

2332

01:58:27,919 --> 01:58:27,340

itunes app store your contact for

2333

01:58:32,840 --> 01:58:27,929

current news

2334

01:58:34,790 --> 01:58:32,850

and trending topics jgr a radio.com do

2335

01:58:37,310 --> 01:58:34,800

you worry a lot if you're forgetful

2336

01:58:39,500 --> 01:58:37,320

nervous smoothie are overwhelmed chances

2337

01:58:41,300 --> 01:58:39,510

are you're not protecting yourself from

2338

01:58:44,090 --> 01:58:41,310

the ravaging effects of stress and

2339

01:58:46,130 --> 01:58:44,100

anxiety no matter the cause ongoing

2340

01:58:48,649 --> 01:58:46,140

stress and elevated levels of the stress

2341

01:58:50,870 --> 01:58:48,659

hormone cortisol can rob your memory

2342

01:58:53,510 --> 01:58:50,880

your health your quality of life and

2343

01:58:55,490 --> 01:58:53,520

your future now you can combat the

2344

01:58:57,320 --> 01:58:55,500

effects of stress and anxiety while

2345

01:58:59,810 --> 01:58:57,330

improving your memory and recall at the

2346

01:59:02,090 --> 01:58:59,820

same time with the dietary supplement

2347

01:59:04,189 --> 01:59:02,100

calm and clever studies show that the

2348

01:59:07,189 --> 01:59:04,199

ingredients in common clever reduce

2349

01:59:09,350 --> 01:59:07,199

cortisol by as much as 30% in as little

2350

01:59:11,570 --> 01:59:09,360

as one to two weeks and increase your

2351

01:59:13,640 --> 01:59:11,580

ability to recall facts names and

2352

01:59:15,919 --> 01:59:13,650

numbers in four to twelve weeks

2353

01:59:18,080 --> 01:59:15,929

calm and clever was created by scientist

2354

01:59:21,140 --> 01:59:18,090

Kurt Hendricks a principal investigator

2355

01:59:23,330 --> 01:59:21,150

in two NIH funded studies on Alzheimer's

2356

01:59:25,640 --> 01:59:23,340

disease try calm and clever for two

2357

01:59:27,800 --> 01:59:25,650

months you'll feel the difference

2358

01:59:30,970 --> 01:59:27,810

call 1-800 seven five eight eight seven

2359

01:59:33,140 --> 01:59:30,980

four six or go to calm and clever calm

2360

01:59:34,880 --> 01:59:33,150

did you know that when you're on the

2361

01:59:37,340 --> 01:59:34,890

road with limited data or Wi-Fi

2362

01:59:39,260 --> 01:59:37,350

available you can still listen to every

2363

01:59:42,080 --> 01:59:39,270

minute of fade to black by just calling

2364

01:59:45,110 --> 01:59:42,090

six oh five five six two four four eight

2365

01:59:47,570 --> 01:59:45,120

two no smartphone app or internet needed

2366

01:59:50,180 --> 01:59:47,580

it saves your data plan and no extra

2367

01:59:52,970 --> 01:59:50,190

cost if you have unlimited minutes just

2368

01:59:55,160 --> 01:59:52,980

call six oh five five six two four four

2369

01:59:58,640 --> 01:59:55,170

eight two you can listen to me Jimmy

2370

01:59:59,670 --> 01:59:58,650

Church on any phone anytime anywhere go

2371

02:00:08,760 --> 01:59:59,680

back late Abbey

2372

02:00:15,160 --> 02:00:11,080

you want to know a secret

2373

02:00:18,100 --> 02:00:15,170

I love ponies I really love ponies I'm

2374

02:00:21,640 --> 02:00:18,110

serious I couldn't stay sane without

2375

02:00:28,229 --> 02:00:21,650

Pony mr. bus I fade to black

2376

02:00:33,660 --> 02:00:30,630

this is fade to black with Jimmy Church

2377

02:00:37,940 --> 02:00:33,670

on the game changer radio network and K

2378

02:00:49,430 --> 02:00:37,950

GRA the global radio alliance

2379

02:00:52,140 --> 02:00:49,440

[Music]

2380

02:00:54,360 --> 02:00:52,150

all right welcome back fade to black I'm

2381

02:00:55,910 --> 02:00:54,370

your Jimmy Church our guest tonight

2382

02:00:58,230 --> 02:00:55,920

Whitley Strieber

2383

02:01:02,900 --> 02:00:58,240

this portion of the broadcast is brought

2384

02:01:05,910 --> 02:01:02,910

to you by proudly river moon coffee

2385

02:01:08,640 --> 02:01:05,920

makers of the fade to black blend just

2386

02:01:10,860 --> 02:01:08,650

use the promo code f2b blend when you

2387

02:01:12,150 --> 02:01:10,870

order it's that simple just go click on

2388

02:01:16,080 --> 02:01:12,160

the banners over at Jimmy Church

2389

02:01:18,720 --> 02:01:16,090

radio.com ok Whitley back to one of my

2390

02:01:22,680 --> 02:01:18,730

favorite subjects that we started to dip

2391

02:01:25,980 --> 02:01:22,690

our toes into is is us right we just

2392

02:01:28,620 --> 02:01:25,990

appeared here and if you you know I

2393

02:01:31,680 --> 02:01:28,630

don't know if you know this but Darwin's

2394

02:01:34,290 --> 02:01:31,690

famous trip ended today when he arrived

2395

02:01:37,020 --> 02:01:34,300

back in England right back in 1836 and

2396

02:01:41,520 --> 02:01:37,030

and which led to the writing of the

2397

02:01:44,130 --> 02:01:41,530

origins but if you subscribe to Darwin

2398

02:01:45,870 --> 02:01:44,140

then we should even be here we wouldn't

2399

02:01:48,530 --> 02:01:45,880

be here for another million years of

2400

02:01:52,040 --> 02:01:48,540

evolution right but we just appeared

2401

02:01:55,740 --> 02:01:52,050

upright correct with humor thinking

2402

02:01:59,340 --> 02:01:55,750

creativity laughter speech let you know

2403

02:02:01,950 --> 02:01:59,350

it's just overnight and I just think we

2404

02:02:04,440 --> 02:02:01,960

were placed I really do I think somebody

2405

02:02:08,400 --> 02:02:04,450

either dropped us off here or altered

2406

02:02:12,120 --> 02:02:08,410

some DNA well you know it's a very

2407

02:02:18,570 --> 02:02:12,130

specific thing that happened and it

2408

02:02:20,460 --> 02:02:18,580

happened about 40,000 years ago under

2409

02:02:29,010 --> 02:02:20,470

the following circumstances

2410

02:02:32,820 --> 02:02:29,020

a supernova a star exploded and at

2411

02:02:37,470 --> 02:02:32,830

approximately that time the first wave

2412

02:02:40,800 --> 02:02:37,480

of energy from that explosion swept

2413

02:02:45,840 --> 02:02:40,810

through this solar system including

2414

02:02:48,780 --> 02:02:45,850

planet Earth and it fried all of the

2415

02:02:52,680 --> 02:02:48,790

large creatures off over a swath of

2416

02:02:57,590 --> 02:02:52,690

Earth it's when all of the big creatures

2417

02:03:00,000 --> 02:02:57,600

in Australia died out because they were

2418

02:03:01,950 --> 02:03:00,010

living out in the open they couldn't

2419

02:03:03,000 --> 02:03:01,960

hide they could you know they they great

2420

02:03:05,760 --> 02:03:03,010

they were grazing

2421

02:03:10,050 --> 02:03:05,770

and they they were irradiated and they

2422

02:03:12,900 --> 02:03:10,060

died off and this human being saw the

2423

02:03:15,300 --> 02:03:12,910

strange light in the daytime sky like a

2424

02:03:17,070 --> 02:03:15,310

second Sun and also at night there would

2425

02:03:19,710 --> 02:03:17,080

have been no night for a few days and

2426

02:03:23,610 --> 02:03:19,720

they hid at least enough of him hid to

2427

02:03:27,720 --> 02:03:23,620

where they survived in these places but

2428

02:03:31,710 --> 02:03:27,730

then at the same time this it Aradia

2429

02:03:36,300 --> 02:03:31,720

most of the world less severely but it

2430

02:03:40,590 --> 02:03:36,310

caused a flood of mutations including a

2431

02:03:45,450 --> 02:03:40,600

very particular mutation in the brain of

2432

02:03:49,460 --> 02:03:45,460

a certain type of human being that is

2433

02:03:54,770 --> 02:03:49,470

the brain of what we call cro-magnon men

2434

02:03:59,690 --> 02:03:54,780

the part of it that controls language

2435

02:04:04,170 --> 02:03:59,700

expanded dramatically and these people

2436

02:04:07,620 --> 02:04:04,180

over a period of ten or twelve thousand

2437

02:04:11,250 --> 02:04:07,630

years as this mutation spread through

2438

02:04:14,550 --> 02:04:11,260

the species through the population began

2439

02:04:18,630 --> 02:04:14,560

to be able to speak in much more complex

2440

02:04:22,290 --> 02:04:18,640

ways than ever before

2441

02:04:25,620 --> 02:04:22,300

and the Neanderthals were left behind

2442

02:04:28,170 --> 02:04:25,630

because they could not speak in such

2443

02:04:30,479 --> 02:04:28,180

complex ways the cro-magnons began to be

2444

02:04:34,520 --> 02:04:30,489

able to teach each other and educate

2445

02:04:42,060 --> 02:04:38,700

erupt in a great variety of different

2446

02:04:45,600 --> 02:04:42,070

shapes and sizes beautifully made while

2447

02:04:50,160 --> 02:04:45,610

the Neanderthals stone tools remain very

2448

02:04:52,229 --> 02:04:50,170

simple and and coarse and then soon the

2449

02:04:56,310 --> 02:04:52,239

Neanderthals are gone and there's nobody

2450

02:04:58,790 --> 02:04:56,320

left here but us then thirty thousand

2451
02:05:02,820 --> 02:04:58,800
years ago we start to do things like

2452
02:05:06,030 --> 02:05:02,830
paint these remarkable paintings in

2453
02:05:10,920 --> 02:05:06,040
caves and that takes a lot of

2454
02:05:16,430 --> 02:05:10,930
organization and we begin to form into

2455
02:05:21,709 --> 02:05:16,440
tribes and societies and mankind

2456
02:05:25,669 --> 02:05:21,719
begins now was it chance or is the guy

2457
02:05:29,830 --> 02:05:25,679
that wrote that paper right

2458
02:05:35,149 --> 02:05:29,840
is this a conscious universe did it

2459
02:05:40,160 --> 02:05:35,159
touch us did it touch us specifically us

2460
02:05:45,459 --> 02:05:40,170
yeah us yeah what about Ezekiel and your

2461
02:05:51,620 --> 02:05:49,370
some of that is probably you know who

2462
02:05:56,140 --> 02:05:51,630
knows what it really is but something

2463
02:05:59,510 --> 02:05:56,150

like Ezekiel's wheel I'm sorry but you

2464

02:06:02,570 --> 02:05:59,520

can you think of anything that you have

2465

02:06:05,899 --> 02:06:02,580

never seen before in any way or ever

2466

02:06:08,300 --> 02:06:05,909

heard about and the answer is no you

2467

02:06:12,290 --> 02:06:08,310

can't no one can

2468

02:06:14,870 --> 02:06:12,300

I can oh sure I can think of a starship

2469

02:06:17,990 --> 02:06:14,880

and something but what I can't think

2470

02:06:24,250 --> 02:06:18,000

about is something I have never known

2471

02:06:29,209 --> 02:06:24,260

and Ezekiel could not have known

2472

02:06:32,120 --> 02:06:29,219

anything about rockets or flying craft

2473

02:06:34,580 --> 02:06:32,130

of any kind anything mechanical in the

2474

02:06:36,350 --> 02:06:34,590

air anything nothing nothing or the

2475

02:06:39,320 --> 02:06:36,360

vimana aircraft and all of that

2476

02:06:42,550 --> 02:06:39,330

elaborate stuff that comes in the in in

2477

02:06:47,300 --> 02:06:42,560

in the Indian early Indian literature

2478

02:06:50,830 --> 02:06:47,310

those are things people saw not things

2479

02:06:54,169 --> 02:06:50,840

that they made up and imagined the

2480

02:06:57,649 --> 02:06:54,179

Eurocentric imagination which assumes

2481

02:06:59,419 --> 02:06:57,659

that you know if it's not from the

2482

02:07:02,180 --> 02:06:59,429

anglo-saxons of the Germans of the

2483

02:07:04,580 --> 02:07:02,190

French or the Italians it's probably

2484

02:07:07,970 --> 02:07:04,590

just you know some crazy primitive

2485

02:07:09,620 --> 02:07:07,980

imagination those days when we had that

2486

02:07:12,350 --> 02:07:09,630

perspective on the world and they've got

2487

02:07:15,320 --> 02:07:12,360

to end those people were brilliant and

2488

02:07:20,390 --> 02:07:15,330

they saw what they described what they

2489

02:07:24,290 --> 02:07:20,400

saw in the world or the Egyptians you

2490

02:07:26,089 --> 02:07:24,300

know hieroglyphics I know a good bit

2491

02:07:28,160 --> 02:07:26,099

about hieroglyphics I'm fascinated by

2492

02:07:28,640 --> 02:07:28,170

hieroglyphics I've been studying them

2493

02:07:29,390 --> 02:07:28,650

for years

2494

02:07:32,660 --> 02:07:29,400

this

2495

02:07:35,470 --> 02:07:32,670

a much more sophisticated language than

2496

02:07:38,590 --> 02:07:35,480

the linear text scripts that we use

2497

02:07:41,990 --> 02:07:38,600

hieroglyphics have three levels of

2498

02:07:44,600 --> 02:07:42,000

thought in them they have the linear

2499

02:07:47,750 --> 02:07:44,610

level at like on the rosetta stone and

2500

02:07:49,939 --> 02:07:47,760

like English or Greek or any modern

2501
02:07:53,320 --> 02:07:49,949
language except Chinese which is more

2502
02:07:58,580 --> 02:07:53,330
pictographic they have a pictorial level

2503
02:08:03,080 --> 02:07:58,590
which works in terms of visual puns yet

2504
02:08:07,850 --> 02:08:03,090
relating to the natural world around the

2505
02:08:10,370 --> 02:08:07,860
Egyptians and giving the words more

2506
02:08:12,380 --> 02:08:10,380
resonance and significance because it

2507
02:08:15,380 --> 02:08:12,390
relates them to the different energies

2508
02:08:17,780 --> 02:08:15,390
of the animals that are part of the

2509
02:08:20,209 --> 02:08:17,790
hieroglyphic and then there's I believe

2510
02:08:23,479 --> 02:08:20,219
a third level but we can't know this

2511
02:08:26,300 --> 02:08:23,489
that has to do with color and the way

2512
02:08:28,729 --> 02:08:26,310
colors were used and juxtaposed in these

2513
02:08:30,169 --> 02:08:28,739

in these words now when you read

2514

02:08:33,470 --> 02:08:30,179

something like that

2515

02:08:40,130 --> 02:08:33,480

you read that successfully with a very

2516

02:08:41,209 --> 02:08:40,140

big sophisticated complex mind and I'm

2517

02:08:44,020 --> 02:08:41,219

sorry

2518

02:08:47,300 --> 02:08:44,030

they weren't simple primitive people

2519

02:08:50,000 --> 02:08:47,310

they were in many ways more advanced

2520

02:08:55,160 --> 02:08:50,010

than we are and if you look at the Great

2521

02:08:57,830 --> 02:08:55,170

Pyramid you know that has to be true it

2522

02:09:01,729 --> 02:08:57,840

has to be and you know this is the other

2523

02:09:03,740 --> 02:09:01,739

thing that we we don't understand when

2524

02:09:05,930 --> 02:09:03,750

they were not only writing it but when

2525

02:09:07,459 --> 02:09:05,940

they were reading it there's three or

2526

02:09:09,320 --> 02:09:07,469

four or five different things that are

2527

02:09:11,800 --> 02:09:09,330

being said at the same time and they

2528

02:09:14,390 --> 02:09:11,810

were absorbing it all at the same time

2529

02:09:16,459 --> 02:09:14,400

it was cut the understand what I'm

2530

02:09:19,310 --> 02:09:16,469

saying it's coming at them and they sure

2531

02:09:23,180 --> 02:09:19,320

do yeah they're reading it in 3d we are

2532

02:09:27,860 --> 02:09:23,190

only interpreting it with you know with

2533

02:09:31,130 --> 02:09:27,870

numbers or names or sounds because of

2534

02:09:33,410 --> 02:09:31,140

our own 2d text and flat pages the way

2535

02:09:35,780 --> 02:09:33,420

that we perceive language in writing

2536

02:09:37,520 --> 02:09:35,790

today you look at hieroglyphics and

2537

02:09:40,300 --> 02:09:37,530

that's a whole other thing we are

2538

02:09:42,729 --> 02:09:40,310

talking about a three-dimensional

2539

02:09:46,509 --> 02:09:42,739

multi-dimensional way of

2540

02:09:48,459 --> 02:09:46,519

negating it's not it's not a linear way

2541

02:09:51,520 --> 02:09:48,469

of doing it that and that's the only way

2542

02:09:54,819 --> 02:09:51,530

that we can we did our best to decipher

2543

02:09:57,279 --> 02:09:54,829

it to begin with right yeah and to go to

2544

02:10:01,839 --> 02:09:57,289

the next level we have no concept that's

2545

02:10:04,180 --> 02:10:01,849

how smart they were they were really

2546

02:10:09,640 --> 02:10:04,190

very smart well like in the pyramid of

2547

02:10:11,500 --> 02:10:09,650

units that the early the earliest Pyramid

2548

02:10:12,819 --> 02:10:11,510

Texts the earliest religious texts we

2549

02:10:14,830 --> 02:10:12,829

have speaking someone was talking about

2550

02:10:16,419 --> 02:10:14,840

asked about religion earlier the

2551
02:10:20,080 --> 02:10:16,429
earliest religious texts that we have

2552
02:10:26,489 --> 02:10:20,090
and parts of it are about something that

2553
02:10:32,879 --> 02:10:26,499
they called Tana tur the serpent of that

2554
02:10:37,359 --> 02:10:32,889
that lived in the spine that we now call

2555
02:10:39,790 --> 02:10:37,369
Kundalini and the seven serpents that

2556
02:10:45,839 --> 02:10:39,800
surrounded it which we now call the

2557
02:10:49,739 --> 02:10:45,849
chakras and tan it er became it was

2558
02:10:55,479 --> 02:10:49,749
transported to India and became Tantra

2559
02:11:00,040 --> 02:10:55,489
so much of modern religious thought

2560
02:11:04,509 --> 02:11:00,050
comes from Egypt and an amazing man an

2561
02:11:06,609 --> 02:11:04,519
astonishing man Moses who had one of the

2562
02:11:11,109 --> 02:11:06,619
greatest ideas in human history and he

2563
02:11:13,750 --> 02:11:11,119

came out of Egypt with it and he

2564

02:11:17,169 --> 02:11:13,760

probably it probably started with

2565

02:11:23,939 --> 02:11:17,179

Akhenaten it was the idea of the single

2566

02:11:30,220 --> 02:11:23,949

at first solar God and later this

2567

02:11:36,129 --> 02:11:30,230

incredible thing happened Moses began to

2568

02:11:41,439 --> 02:11:36,139

say that this God was invisible could

2569

02:11:44,589 --> 02:11:41,449

not be seen and therefore alone among

2570

02:11:47,350 --> 02:11:44,599

all the temples of the ancient world the

2571

02:11:51,000 --> 02:11:47,360

temple in Jerusalem's holy of Holy's was

2572

02:11:55,120 --> 02:11:51,010

empty we used to make the Romans laugh

2573

02:11:56,589 --> 02:11:55,130

but that God is still with us because

2574

02:12:00,969 --> 02:11:56,599

that God has been

2575

02:12:03,270 --> 02:12:00,979

growing and changing with us all of

2576

02:12:06,639 --> 02:12:03,280

these years precisely because he is not

2577

02:12:10,089 --> 02:12:06,649

codified into a statue or frozen into a

2578

02:12:12,129 --> 02:12:10,099

statute somewhere that God is within us

2579

02:12:15,580 --> 02:12:12,139

and part of our spirit and our

2580

02:12:21,089 --> 02:12:15,590

imagination in other words it's a real

2581

02:12:25,060 --> 02:12:21,099

God it's a relationship a relationship

2582

02:12:28,209 --> 02:12:25,070

what's interesting with that is the

2583

02:12:30,989 --> 02:12:28,219

Egyptians which clearly is not discussed

2584

02:12:33,699 --> 02:12:30,999

today everybody just wants to talk about

2585

02:12:37,029 --> 02:12:33,709

dynasty one or dynasty zero and that's

2586

02:12:39,129 --> 02:12:37,039

the clock and 3,000 BC but if you go to

2587

02:12:42,639 --> 02:12:39,139

Ed foo if you go to the temple of Osiris

2588

02:12:46,569 --> 02:12:42,649

and you go to the Kings list on the wall

2589

02:12:48,819 --> 02:12:46,579

it does start at men a right it does we

2590

02:12:52,330 --> 02:12:48,829

know that but that's not a physical side

2591

02:12:54,459 --> 02:12:52,340

they also talk about the first day the

2592

02:12:57,849 --> 02:12:54,469

first time's the beginning of it all

2593

02:13:01,330 --> 02:12:57,859

which goes back thousands and thousands

2594

02:13:04,209 --> 02:13:01,340

of years before 3,000 BC where they are

2595

02:13:06,159 --> 02:13:04,219

talking about the the creation and the

2596

02:13:08,169 --> 02:13:06,169

intelligence and the gods that were

2597

02:13:11,020 --> 02:13:08,179

there but nobody wants to talk about

2598

02:13:13,929 --> 02:13:11,030

that today it's very fascinating to me

2599

02:13:15,879 --> 02:13:13,939

about the history before all of that and

2600

02:13:18,279 --> 02:13:15,889

it's and it's right there

2601

02:13:21,459 --> 02:13:18,289

Moses talked about it and it all goes

2602

02:13:23,889 --> 02:13:21,469

back and Moses hung out in Egypt we all

2603

02:13:26,319 --> 02:13:23,899

know that it's a pretty fascinating

2604

02:13:31,619 --> 02:13:26,329

story but nobody actually wants to go

2605

02:13:34,149 --> 02:13:31,629

back because the history is hidden yeah

2606

02:13:37,209 --> 02:13:34,159

but you know there's a lot of things you

2607

02:13:39,489 --> 02:13:37,219

can do this is a lot that you know I

2608

02:13:40,719 --> 02:13:39,499

don't talk about much I talk about I'm

2609

02:13:43,089 --> 02:13:40,729

beginning to talk about a little bit

2610

02:13:46,119 --> 02:13:43,099

more you know there are people called

2611

02:13:50,049 --> 02:13:46,129

travelers and it's an interesting

2612

02:13:52,899 --> 02:13:50,059

community who can leave their bodies I'm

2613

02:13:55,449 --> 02:13:52,909

not a real good traveler because I only

2614

02:13:56,139 --> 02:13:55,459

get taken out I don't I can't get out on

2615

02:13:58,270 --> 02:13:56,149

my own

2616

02:14:00,459 --> 02:13:58,280

so if you don't bother to be jealous

2617

02:14:03,129 --> 02:14:00,469

folks as they hope I'd love to be able

2618

02:14:08,000 --> 02:14:03,139

to do that or I would too but let me

2619

02:14:12,780 --> 02:14:08,010

tell you I've been out a few times

2620

02:14:17,850 --> 02:14:12,790

really out in that pyramid the pyramid

2621

02:14:19,620 --> 02:14:17,860

at giza right that is that is an

2622

02:14:23,419 --> 02:14:19,630

interesting place to go when you're out

2623

02:14:27,660 --> 02:14:23,429

of your body and I'm not gonna say why

2624

02:14:30,030 --> 02:14:27,670

because I want people to discover it for

2625

02:14:31,830 --> 02:14:30,040

themselves as you find yourself if

2626

02:14:34,500 --> 02:14:31,840

you're a traveler and I'm sure there's

2627

02:14:38,250 --> 02:14:34,510

some travelers listening to this go

2628

02:14:40,950 --> 02:14:38,260

there see what happens be interesting

2629

02:14:43,830 --> 02:14:40,960

do you think Whitley that you were

2630

02:14:45,930 --> 02:14:43,840

chosen for this or do you think this was

2631

02:14:48,120 --> 02:14:45,940

accidental you just backed up your car

2632

02:14:50,000 --> 02:14:48,130

oh no I know what happened what exactly

2633

02:14:53,280 --> 02:14:50,010

what happened what happened uh uh uh

2634

02:14:55,770 --> 02:14:53,290

well I hand told me that side yeah yeah

2635

02:14:59,160 --> 02:14:55,780

go back to that date there was a period

2636

02:15:02,300 --> 02:14:59,170

of time right after the after I sort of

2637

02:15:06,000 --> 02:15:02,310

probably about a year later after I had

2638

02:15:07,379 --> 02:15:06,010

sort of gotten used to the idea that

2639

02:15:08,970 --> 02:15:07,389

they were there and they were starting

2640

02:15:16,729 --> 02:15:08,980

to come up to the house at times and

2641

02:15:20,550 --> 02:15:16,739

stuff and that I had a brief

2642

02:15:23,209 --> 02:15:20,560

conversation with one of them not a

2643

02:15:27,060 --> 02:15:23,219

physical conversation and I didn't see

2644

02:15:29,520 --> 02:15:27,070

who it was and see anybody but it was

2645

02:15:33,030 --> 02:15:29,530

obviously a conversation of sorts and

2646

02:15:36,120 --> 02:15:33,040

sort of me kind of talking in my head

2647

02:15:37,649 --> 02:15:36,130

and also vocally because I'm not used to

2648

02:15:41,399 --> 02:15:37,659

having conversations where you do not

2649

02:15:43,859 --> 02:15:41,409

talk and the other side was talking just

2650

02:15:47,280 --> 02:15:43,869

in my mind but it was a give-and-take

2651
02:15:51,780 --> 02:15:47,290
and I asked why did you come here and

2652
02:15:53,250 --> 02:15:51,790
the answer was we saw a glow and for

2653
02:15:55,169 --> 02:15:53,260
years when I would tell this story I

2654
02:15:56,939 --> 02:15:55,179
thought I would say so they must have

2655
02:15:59,459 --> 02:15:56,949
seen the glow of cities and stuff you

2656
02:16:03,570 --> 02:15:59,469
know and they came and see that wasn't

2657
02:16:06,899 --> 02:16:03,580
what it was Annie I figured it out from

2658
02:16:08,490 --> 02:16:06,909
Annie after she died cuz I'm in contact

2659
02:16:10,320 --> 02:16:08,500
with Annie Annie and I are still working

2660
02:16:12,530 --> 02:16:10,330
together in fact and we'll talk about

2661
02:16:19,890 --> 02:16:12,540
that I guess in a few minutes but anyway

2662
02:16:20,979 --> 02:16:19,900
I was in those days I was sitting and I

2663
02:16:22,689 --> 02:16:20,989

was doing what I

2664

02:16:24,850 --> 02:16:22,699

all the sensing exercise which is a

2665

02:16:27,430 --> 02:16:24,860

kerchief e'en practice and I'll practice

2666

02:16:29,410 --> 02:16:27,440

in many different religious many

2667

02:16:32,230 --> 02:16:29,420

different meditative disciplines it's a

2668

02:16:34,030 --> 02:16:32,240

type of meditation where you put your

2669

02:16:37,200 --> 02:16:34,040

attention on your body on your physical

2670

02:16:40,360 --> 02:16:37,210

body and on the way your body feels and

2671

02:16:42,129 --> 02:16:40,370

this is incredibly it seems really

2672

02:16:45,040 --> 02:16:42,139

simple it's nothing to it

2673

02:16:48,370 --> 02:16:45,050

nothing much happens but it's incredibly

2674

02:16:51,250 --> 02:16:48,380

powerful because what it does is among

2675

02:16:54,160 --> 02:16:51,260

other things you can be seen in other

2676

02:16:55,809 --> 02:16:54,170

levels of reality and when I started

2677

02:16:57,250 --> 02:16:55,819

doing that out in those woods when I was

2678

02:16:59,139 --> 02:16:57,260

doing it in the city there's probably

2679

02:17:02,440 --> 02:16:59,149

hundreds of people in the city doing it

2680

02:17:04,330 --> 02:17:02,450

and so they would see you know all these

2681

02:17:06,519 --> 02:17:04,340

little lights of these people doing this

2682

02:17:08,290 --> 02:17:06,529

then all of a sudden Here I am way out

2683

02:17:11,379 --> 02:17:08,300

in the middle of nowhere in these woods

2684

02:17:13,559 --> 02:17:11,389

and you know there's a few people around

2685

02:17:16,690 --> 02:17:13,569

but nobody's doing that except me and

2686

02:17:20,530 --> 02:17:16,700

there was one little guy going down

2687

02:17:24,299 --> 02:17:20,540

there that's the glow they saw and

2688

02:17:27,990 --> 02:17:24,309

that's why they ended up in my life

2689

02:17:31,480 --> 02:17:28,000

because they came to investigate that

2690

02:17:34,900 --> 02:17:31,490

knowing that somebody who was doing that

2691

02:17:39,040 --> 02:17:34,910

might be able to interact and

2692

02:17:43,089 --> 02:17:39,050

communicate with them because I had the

2693

02:17:46,330 --> 02:17:43,099

basics of the language and that type of

2694

02:17:48,610 --> 02:17:46,340

meditation is the basic language of

2695

02:17:51,219 --> 02:17:48,620

communication with them that's where you

2696

02:17:52,570 --> 02:17:51,229

start and if you're not there you know

2697

02:17:55,150 --> 02:17:52,580

there's people that say well we have to

2698

02:17:57,129 --> 02:17:55,160

meditate but they don't know what to do

2699

02:17:59,139 --> 02:17:57,139

and you know they take they take your

2700

02:18:01,120 --> 02:17:59,149

money and say well okay UFO is gonna

2701

02:18:03,490 --> 02:18:01,130

show up and it actually will show up

2702

02:18:06,040 --> 02:18:03,500

very often right right and then all we

2703

02:18:10,179 --> 02:18:06,050

have to meditate but they don't actually

2704

02:18:12,759 --> 02:18:10,189

know the practice they don't know what

2705

02:18:14,919 --> 02:18:12,769

to do and so it doesn't really work let

2706

02:18:16,450 --> 02:18:14,929

me ask Willie I have to ask you this you

2707

02:18:18,370 --> 02:18:16,460

and I have talked about meditation an

2708

02:18:20,849 --> 02:18:18,380

awful lot I know that you do it every

2709

02:18:24,480 --> 02:18:20,859

single day and at night and so forth but

2710

02:18:29,419 --> 02:18:24,490

the first time take me to the first time

2711

02:18:31,279 --> 02:18:29,429

where you got into the

2712

02:18:35,239 --> 02:18:31,289

because that's an epiphany that's a

2713

02:18:38,569 --> 02:18:35,249

life-changing event was were you was it

2714

02:18:40,729 --> 02:18:38,579

by accident no yeah well I was taught

2715

02:18:42,979 --> 02:18:40,739

how to meditate this way you do the

2716

02:18:44,779 --> 02:18:42,989

sensing exercise by a member of the

2717

02:18:49,399 --> 02:18:44,789

Gurjeet foundation called Joseph Stein

2718

02:18:52,009 --> 02:18:49,409

who to me is a sacred being because my

2719

02:18:55,969 --> 02:18:52,019

whole this whole all of this started

2720

02:18:57,739 --> 02:18:55,979

with Joe and his his own mentor bill

2721

02:19:00,079 --> 02:18:57,749

Siegel William Segal both in the

2722

02:19:04,579 --> 02:19:00,089

foundation for many years when I knew

2723

02:19:06,589 --> 02:19:04,589

them both passed on now but and you know

2724

02:19:08,089 --> 02:19:06,599

you can google kerchief foundation and

2725

02:19:11,779 --> 02:19:08,099

find their website and if you want to

2726

02:19:13,849 --> 02:19:11,789

get involved you can it's not hard it is

2727

02:19:15,409 --> 02:19:13,859

hard to do but it's not hard to get

2728

02:19:20,540 --> 02:19:15,419

involved you can give it a shot in your

2729

02:19:28,449 --> 02:19:20,550

life why not in any case he taught me

2730

02:19:34,849 --> 02:19:28,459

this practice and I began to do it in

2731

02:19:41,509 --> 02:19:34,859

May of 1970 and one time it must have

2732

02:19:43,069 --> 02:19:41,519

been about two years later I was going

2733

02:19:44,859 --> 02:19:43,079

to leave foundation on Thursday nights

2734

02:19:47,659 --> 02:19:44,869

and doing this pretty much every night

2735

02:19:51,170 --> 02:19:47,669

at about 10:30 or 11:00 as I have been

2736

02:19:57,349 --> 02:19:51,180

all these years 50 years now and one

2737

02:20:00,710 --> 02:19:57,359

night I was sitting there and I wanted

2738

02:20:03,949 --> 02:20:00,720

to get up so badly I the thing about it

2739

02:20:06,250 --> 02:20:03,959

is at first you think oh this is really

2740

02:20:08,779 --> 02:20:06,260

cool I'm doing something incredibly cool

2741

02:20:12,019 --> 02:20:08,789

something is gonna happen because we're

2742

02:20:14,510 --> 02:20:12,029

consumers you know we want something out

2743

02:20:16,819 --> 02:20:14,520

of our work if we if I do something some

2744

02:20:20,869 --> 02:20:16,829

work of some kind I want to see some

2745

02:20:22,670 --> 02:20:20,879

results but in this work the results are

2746

02:20:24,260 --> 02:20:22,680

don't happen like that it's not you

2747

02:20:29,569 --> 02:20:24,270

don't get an immediate no angel was

2748

02:20:32,329 --> 02:20:29,579

gonna land and but suddenly I kept

2749

02:20:35,929 --> 02:20:32,339

fighting myself to not get up to not get

2750

02:20:41,690 --> 02:20:35,939

up to continue and and the resistance

2751
02:20:52,320 --> 02:20:41,700
just ended and my body was different

2752
02:20:56,631 --> 02:20:52,330
it was more part of the universe the the

2753
02:21:03,051 --> 02:20:56,641
barrier between me and the conscious

2754
02:21:09,060 --> 02:21:03,061
reality in which we live had become less

2755
02:21:11,370 --> 02:21:09,070
that was the first when it happened to

2756
02:21:14,461 --> 02:21:11,380
me I've only had it happen once and was

2757
02:21:18,751 --> 02:21:14,471
just it was recently but I I what I

2758
02:21:25,140 --> 02:21:18,761
didn't dig about it was the lack of

2759
02:21:27,421 --> 02:21:25,150
control right it it just got me I was I

2760
02:21:30,770 --> 02:21:27,431
just want I don't know how to put it

2761
02:21:34,501 --> 02:21:30,780
into words but I couldn't stop it I

2762
02:21:37,410 --> 02:21:34,511
couldn't stop it I got sucked in I

2763
02:21:39,240 --> 02:21:37,420

thought I was just participating with

2764

02:21:41,671 --> 02:21:39,250

everybody else in this meditation and it

2765

02:21:43,770 --> 02:21:41,681

was all cool and you know in a few

2766

02:21:47,251 --> 02:21:43,780

minutes I would be off doing something

2767

02:21:49,501 --> 02:21:47,261

else and and Wow and it was pretty

2768

02:21:54,030 --> 02:21:49,511

powerful I do want to say this before

2769

02:21:57,780 --> 02:21:54,040

the break 10 minutes ago it was released

2770

02:22:00,690 --> 02:21:57,790

by The Associated Press that Tom Petty

2771

02:22:03,950 --> 02:22:00,700

of the Heartbreakers has passed away

2772

02:22:07,560 --> 02:22:03,960

here in Santa Monica California and

2773

02:22:09,961 --> 02:22:07,570

there you go and it went back and forth

2774

02:22:12,450 --> 02:22:09,971

today I understand everybody out there

2775

02:22:14,570 --> 02:22:12,460

listening to me now that the media went

2776

02:22:18,570 --> 02:22:14,580

back and forth it was announced and then

2777

02:22:20,730 --> 02:22:18,580

the announcement was retracted and

2778

02:22:24,301 --> 02:22:20,740

everybody has been confused all day long

2779

02:22:26,761 --> 02:22:24,311

but there you go his spokesman for the

2780

02:22:29,240 --> 02:22:26,771

ban through Associated Press has

2781

02:22:31,620 --> 02:22:29,250

announced that Tom Petty has passed away

2782

02:22:33,421 --> 02:22:31,630

from a severe heart attack that he

2783

02:22:36,541 --> 02:22:33,431

suffered yesterday at his house in

2784

02:22:39,930 --> 02:22:36,551

Malibu and there he go rest in peace Tom

2785

02:22:43,291 --> 02:22:39,940

Petty where you know what

2786

02:22:45,091 --> 02:22:43,301

Whitley oh wait where do you think tom

2787

02:22:48,961 --> 02:22:45,101

is right now do you think he's listening

2788

02:22:53,070 --> 02:22:48,971

to us as we speak he's still here when

2789

02:22:54,960 --> 02:22:53,080

he will be for a few days right and what

2790

02:22:57,360 --> 02:22:54,970

so he's listening to us what

2791

02:22:58,440 --> 02:22:57,370

I expect what advice could you give to

2792

02:23:00,360 --> 02:22:58,450

DOM right now

2793

02:23:03,240 --> 02:23:00,370

oh listen I people come up to me all the

2794

02:23:04,800 --> 02:23:03,250

time in that state they in you'll find

2795

02:23:06,750 --> 02:23:04,810

if you go to the like the Monroe

2796

02:23:09,179 --> 02:23:06,760

Institute where they do a lot of this

2797

02:23:11,820 --> 02:23:09,189

type of work there's a whole course on

2798

02:23:14,790 --> 02:23:11,830

how to help souls that are that are

2799

02:23:17,490 --> 02:23:14,800

still in the in the physical the Tibetan

2800

02:23:21,900 --> 02:23:17,500

Book of the Dead which I used when Annie

2801

02:23:24,960 --> 02:23:21,910

died has a whole whole lot about this

2802

02:23:26,340 --> 02:23:24,970

and what you do and it's it's not I can

2803

02:23:28,559 --> 02:23:26,350

tell you right now it's not gonna be

2804

02:23:30,719 --> 02:23:28,569

necessary with Tom Petty it was with

2805

02:23:33,269 --> 02:23:30,729

another celebrity who died recently the

2806

02:23:37,500 --> 02:23:33,279

entirely different man I won't mention

2807

02:23:40,410 --> 02:23:37,510

his name because he is stuck here but if

2808

02:23:43,380 --> 02:23:40,420

they're stuck here and they show up in

2809

02:23:46,050 --> 02:23:43,390

the life of some one like me who sees

2810

02:23:48,660 --> 02:23:46,060

these people the thing you got to do is

2811

02:23:51,500 --> 02:23:48,670

to get them to turn around because

2812

02:23:54,059 --> 02:23:51,510

they're looking in the wrong direction

2813

02:23:55,559 --> 02:23:54,069

the direction they need to look in is an

2814

02:23:58,469 --> 02:23:55,569

entirely different direction this is the

2815

02:24:02,519 --> 02:23:58,479

direction of the light and once they

2816

02:24:04,530 --> 02:24:02,529

turn around they're gone but sometimes

2817

02:24:06,960 --> 02:24:04,540

they don't turn around and sometimes the

2818

02:24:08,490 --> 02:24:06,970

lights to dim because of the lives

2819

02:24:11,880 --> 02:24:08,500

they've lived there just there's just

2820

02:24:14,190 --> 02:24:11,890

not enough of it there but I can tell

2821

02:24:17,460 --> 02:24:14,200

you that he cut up a lot but he also did

2822

02:24:19,559 --> 02:24:17,470

a lot and I can I know that he's he's

2823

02:24:23,969 --> 02:24:19,569

he's gonna he's gonna get out of here

2824

02:24:25,860 --> 02:24:23,979

pretty quick he's probably the way it

2825

02:24:28,320 --> 02:24:25,870

happens is the same way it happened with

2826

02:24:30,150 --> 02:24:28,330

Annie she got out of her body and at

2827

02:24:34,590 --> 02:24:30,160

first she was right here and she was

2828

02:24:39,240 --> 02:24:34,600

talking to me and she couldn't get get a

2829

02:24:41,660 --> 02:24:39,250

response and you know she's learned an

2830

02:24:43,979 --> 02:24:41,670

immense amount since then because she's

2831

02:24:45,599 --> 02:24:43,989

intentionally still turned toward this

2832

02:24:47,849 --> 02:24:45,609

world she could turn toward the light

2833

02:24:49,349 --> 02:24:47,859

but she's intentionally turned toward

2834

02:24:52,469 --> 02:24:49,359

this world we talked about that in a few

2835

02:24:53,910 --> 02:24:52,479

minutes but I don't have the feeling

2836

02:24:57,360 --> 02:24:53,920

that he's gonna have any trouble at all

2837

02:25:01,440 --> 02:24:57,370

no I think he's gonna have a pretty easy

2838

02:25:03,120 --> 02:25:01,450

way yeah through things I feel a

2839

02:25:05,519 --> 02:25:03,130

happiness in my heart when I talk about

2840

02:25:07,650 --> 02:25:05,529

him and you know he probably he probably

2841

02:25:08,791 --> 02:25:07,660

has plenty of things that he but we have

2842

02:25:11,071 --> 02:25:08,801

to after him

2843

02:25:13,051 --> 02:25:11,081

amber it's real hard for human beings to

2844

02:25:15,151 --> 02:25:13,061

do evil you have to work at it you know

2845

02:25:17,011 --> 02:25:15,161

the idea that all these little sins that

2846

02:25:19,831 --> 02:25:17,021

used to dream up in the medieval times

2847

02:25:21,751 --> 02:25:19,841

and so forth and 40,000 years in

2848

02:25:24,051 --> 02:25:21,761

purgatory for eating meat on Friday or

2849

02:25:26,850 --> 02:25:24,061

whatever it was mm-hmm that's all just

2850

02:25:28,981 --> 02:25:26,860

imaginary yeah George was a master of

2851
02:25:32,310 --> 02:25:28,991
the key my book the key he said it very

2852
02:25:35,850 --> 02:25:32,320
clearly he said sin is denial of the

2853
02:25:39,361 --> 02:25:35,860
right to thrive and that is something

2854
02:25:42,541 --> 02:25:39,371
that it takes a real genius of evil to

2855
02:25:45,151 --> 02:25:42,551
do like a Hitler it always reminds me of

2856
02:25:48,031 --> 02:25:45,161
George Carlin you know he's got a list

2857
02:25:49,411 --> 02:25:48,041
of ten things that you're not supposed

2858
02:25:50,761 --> 02:25:49,421
to do and if you break one of these

2859
02:25:53,731 --> 02:25:50,771
tenth day if you do one of these ten

2860
02:25:55,801 --> 02:25:53,741
things you will burn forever I loved

2861
02:25:58,350 --> 02:25:55,811
that when I was a kid and it is to

2862
02:26:01,111 --> 02:25:58,360
purposely eat hot dogs on a hook and eat

2863
02:26:03,060 --> 02:26:01,121

a hot dog on Friday with mortal sin and

2864

02:26:05,821 --> 02:26:03,070

I would stand there at the little hotdog

2865

02:26:09,901 --> 02:26:05,831

stand eating that hot dog and thinking

2866

02:26:14,191 --> 02:26:09,911

if I die right now I'm going down but

2867

02:26:16,591 --> 02:26:14,201

God loves you those were the best

2868

02:26:18,541 --> 02:26:16,601

hotdogs I ever ate in my life and I have

2869

02:26:20,461 --> 02:26:18,551

to thank the Catholic Church for that

2870

02:26:22,801 --> 02:26:20,471

there you go let's take a break right

2871

02:26:24,511 --> 02:26:22,811

every when we come back we're gonna do a

2872

02:26:26,310 --> 02:26:24,521

little overtime with Whitley we knew

2873

02:26:28,560 --> 02:26:26,320

this was gonna come down because we're

2874

02:26:31,801 --> 02:26:28,570

gonna talk about the new book that he is

2875

02:26:32,991 --> 02:26:31,811

written with Anne Whitley stay right

2876

02:26:35,491 --> 02:26:33,001

there

2877

02:26:37,111 --> 02:26:35,501

this is fade to black I'm your host

2878

02:26:40,171 --> 02:26:37,121

Jimmy chair oops

2879

02:26:41,850 --> 02:26:40,181

I cut myself off I'll be right back and

2880

02:26:44,491 --> 02:26:41,860

we're gonna talk about this new book

2881

02:26:45,810 --> 02:26:44,501

that Whitley has written with Anne and I

2882

02:26:48,691 --> 02:26:45,820

know what you're thinking what do you

2883

02:26:50,161 --> 02:26:48,701

mean with Anne well let Whitley tell you

2884

02:26:52,540 --> 02:26:50,171

all about it right after this stay with

2885

02:27:08,860 --> 02:27:08,730

[Music]

2886

02:27:14,320 --> 02:27:08,870

[Applause]

2887

02:27:17,480 --> 02:27:14,330

[Music]

2888

02:27:22,700 --> 02:27:17,490

and you are listening to my boy Jimmy

2889

02:27:25,940 --> 02:27:22,710

Church on Jimmy Church radio.com this

2890

02:27:32,130 --> 02:27:25,950

fine popular opinion reading a book will

2891

02:27:37,900 --> 02:27:34,750

so you went to dinner last night you had

2892

02:27:41,290 --> 02:27:37,910

your favorite pasta or maybe you had a

2893

02:27:43,960 --> 02:27:41,300

heavy spicy meal in the left you get the

2894

02:27:48,099 --> 02:27:43,970

t-dot-com maybe you mowed down a huge

2895

02:27:50,590 --> 02:27:48,109

steak and your plumbing is all plug get

2896

02:27:53,679 --> 02:27:50,600

the t.com our super strength T will take

2897

02:27:57,070 --> 02:27:53,689

care of your occasional it's all organic

2898

02:27:59,260 --> 02:27:57,080

and non-gmo get rid of we have so many

2899

02:28:01,929 --> 02:27:59,270

great supplements but our super T is

2900

02:28:03,160 --> 02:28:01,939

number one get the T calm pets get the

2901

02:28:06,280 --> 02:28:03,170

t-dot-com

2902

02:28:09,580 --> 02:28:06,290

so you love talk radio then you'll love

2903

02:28:12,400 --> 02:28:09,590

talk stream live calm talk stream live

2904

02:28:14,590 --> 02:28:12,410

is always on 24/7 with the best

2905

02:28:16,690 --> 02:28:14,600

streaming talk shows find your favorite

2906

02:28:19,480 --> 02:28:16,700

talkers and discover some new ones it's

2907

02:28:21,520 --> 02:28:19,490

free readily available online or on

2908

02:28:23,650 --> 02:28:21,530

mobile with any smartphone or tablet

2909

02:28:25,719 --> 02:28:23,660

finding your favorite talk shows all in

2910

02:28:29,110 --> 02:28:25,729

one place has gotten a whole lot easier

2911

02:28:30,610 --> 02:28:29,120

just go to talk stream live.com be sure

2912

02:28:35,560 --> 02:28:30,620

to download the free apps from Google

2913

02:28:38,290 --> 02:28:35,570

Play or the itunes app store when you

2914

02:28:40,840 --> 02:28:38,300

take the beans from Central America with

2915

02:28:42,969 --> 02:28:40,850

dashes of indonesian and african mixed

2916

02:28:46,150 --> 02:28:42,979

in and then roasted to the dark side of

2917

02:28:49,719 --> 02:28:46,160

fade to black you create the ultimate

2918

02:28:52,929 --> 02:28:49,729

brew of Fringe introducing the fade to

2919

02:28:56,260 --> 02:28:52,939

black blend from River moon coffee yes

2920

02:28:57,910 --> 02:28:56,270

River moons darkest customized roast was

2921

02:29:01,540 --> 02:28:57,920

created for the love of

2922

02:29:04,060 --> 02:29:01,550

fade to black the alchemy of masterful

2923

02:29:06,610 --> 02:29:04,070

roasting and smoking the beans is in

2924

02:29:10,810 --> 02:29:06,620

every sip of this full-bodied

2925

02:29:12,160 --> 02:29:10,820

Java I need my coffee dog deep with

2926

02:29:15,550 --> 02:29:12,170

distinct bittersweet chocolate

2927

02:29:17,800 --> 02:29:15,560

highlights just like the bunker leaning

2928

02:29:20,650 --> 02:29:17,810

further into the darkness of the roast

2929

02:29:23,349 --> 02:29:20,660

is fade to black blend from River moon

2930

02:29:25,450 --> 02:29:23,359

coffee just click on the banner at Jimmy

2931

02:29:28,780 --> 02:29:25,460

Church radio.com and use the promo code

2932

02:29:29,920 --> 02:29:28,790

F to be blend for 15% off of your order

2933

02:29:34,360 --> 02:29:29,930

today

2934

02:29:35,530 --> 02:29:34,370

Gobekli Tepe I'm Matt ray with America's

2935

02:29:36,910 --> 02:29:35,540

first News we all know if you're

2936

02:29:38,920 --> 02:29:36,920

planning a trip you should shop and

2937

02:29:40,780 --> 02:29:38,930

compare right but why endlessly search

2938

02:29:42,340 --> 02:29:40,790

the web when you don't have to flight

2939

02:29:44,170 --> 02:29:42,350

services helps you find the lowest

2940

02:29:46,360 --> 02:29:44,180

possible airfare talk directly to a

2941

02:29:48,219 --> 02:29:46,370

travel pro right now for the best deals

2942

02:29:50,139 --> 02:29:48,229

available there travel pros have

2943

02:29:52,500 --> 02:29:50,149

additional discounts not found on

2944

02:29:55,179 --> 02:29:52,510

websites and flight services provides

2945

02:29:58,210 --> 02:29:55,189

24-hour customer service call toll-free

2946

02:30:00,310 --> 02:29:58,220

eight four four eight four five ninety

2947

02:30:04,889 --> 02:30:00,320

nine forty four that's eight four four

2948

02:30:10,840 --> 02:30:08,620

what's up phaidor knots studio dumb

2949

02:30:13,570 --> 02:30:10,850

love's fade the black and the f2b

2950

02:30:15,700 --> 02:30:13,580

audience is so much that they have put

2951

02:30:19,000 --> 02:30:15,710

together the ultimate stereo Bluetooth

2952

02:30:20,560 --> 02:30:19,010

system they've done it just for you man

2953

02:30:23,920 --> 02:30:20,570

check this out

2954

02:30:27,250 --> 02:30:23,930

the studio dome SBB two stereo system is

2955

02:30:30,370 --> 02:30:27,260

here it's featuring two studio boombox

2956

02:30:32,740 --> 02:30:30,380

two SBB two wireless Bluetooth speakers

2957

02:30:35,200 --> 02:30:32,750

pack in its own custom hardshell case

2958

02:30:37,240 --> 02:30:35,210

this studio dome system features the

2959

02:30:40,389 --> 02:30:37,250

very latest in stereo bluetooth

2960

02:30:43,900 --> 02:30:40,399

technology the two full range boom boxes

2961

02:30:46,540 --> 02:30:43,910

are in true wireless stereo you've got

2962

02:30:48,280 --> 02:30:46,550

to hear this it's amazing it's just a

2963

02:30:52,570 --> 02:30:48,290

hundred and twenty nine bucks and use

2964

02:30:55,570 --> 02:30:52,580

the promo code JC r TW s and you'll also

2965

02:30:56,950 --> 02:30:55,580

get free shipping it's simple just go to

2966

02:31:00,580 --> 02:30:56,960

Jimmy Church radio.com

2967

02:31:10,279 --> 02:31:00,590

click on the studio dome banner gobekli

2968

02:31:24,809 --> 02:31:14,010

it's not a lifestyle we chose we were

2969

02:31:27,740 --> 02:31:24,819

born this way k GRA radio.com this is KJ

2970

02:31:40,870 --> 02:31:27,750

CR Jimmy search radio John yeah

2971

02:31:45,650 --> 02:31:43,550

welcome back to fade to black

2972

02:31:48,740 --> 02:31:45,660

what an extraordinary show tonight

2973

02:31:51,469 --> 02:31:48,750

Whitley Streeters our guest got to do a

2974

02:31:53,810 --> 02:31:51,479

little overtime we all knew that this

2975

02:31:57,080 --> 02:31:53,820

would happen we would run out of time so

2976

02:32:00,590 --> 02:31:57,090

but Ridley's gracious and he loves this

2977

02:32:01,969 --> 02:32:00,600

audience and and I want to say with

2978

02:32:04,969 --> 02:32:01,979

Whitley listening to me right now

2979

02:32:09,200 --> 02:32:04,979

without his comment that when we talked

2980

02:32:10,370 --> 02:32:09,210

about the show actually no no wait a

2981

02:32:13,460 --> 02:32:10,380

minute wait a I want to correct myself

2982

02:32:15,740 --> 02:32:13,470

you and I were just talking and you told

2983

02:32:17,719 --> 02:32:15,750

me about this new book that you've

2984

02:32:19,730 --> 02:32:17,729

written with Han and I stopped to you

2985

02:32:21,710 --> 02:32:19,740

then and said okay that's it you're

2986

02:32:27,260 --> 02:32:21,720

coming on the show this week that's what

2987

02:32:29,960 --> 02:32:27,270

it was and so when you when you

2988

02:32:31,790 --> 02:32:29,970

described this to me I immediately said

2989

02:32:33,350 --> 02:32:31,800

this this needs to be heard and I don't

2990

02:32:34,730 --> 02:32:33,360

want to hear anything else about it I

2991

02:32:38,360 --> 02:32:34,740

want you to share it with the audience

2992

02:32:42,050 --> 02:32:38,370

so when you see that you've written your

2993

02:32:44,050 --> 02:32:42,060

next book with Anne what do you what do

2994

02:32:49,690 --> 02:32:44,060

you what are you trying to say to us

2995

02:32:55,250 --> 02:32:49,700

well I'm trying to say if she's not gone

2996

02:32:57,590 --> 02:32:55,260

when Annie died first of all I let me

2997

02:33:00,410 --> 02:32:57,600

backtrack a few seconds and had a

2998

02:33:03,550 --> 02:33:00,420

near-death experience in 2004 when she

2999

02:33:06,590 --> 02:33:03,560

had a brain hemorrhage and nearly died

3000

02:33:10,639 --> 02:33:06,600

after that like many NDE or she was no

3001
02:33:16,460 --> 02:33:10,649
longer afraid of death at all not at all

3002
02:33:21,139 --> 02:33:16,470
and she got to a point where it was

3003
02:33:23,450 --> 02:33:21,149
obvious she had in 2013 she was

3004
02:33:26,929 --> 02:33:23,460
diagnosed with brain cancer bad brain

3005
02:33:30,650 --> 02:33:26,939
cancer they expect her 6 months to live

3006
02:33:32,660 --> 02:33:30,660
but we did so much with nutrition and we

3007
02:33:35,780 --> 02:33:32,670
did all the protocols the doctors called

3008
02:33:39,770 --> 02:33:35,790
for and we used a Rick Simpson oil a

3009
02:33:42,170 --> 02:33:39,780
cannabis oil and a nutritionist and we

3010
02:33:45,469 --> 02:33:42,180
got the tumor completely stopped against

3011
02:33:47,210 --> 02:33:45,479
all that the doctors did a good job I

3012
02:33:52,730 --> 02:33:47,220
mean they were very good doctors at UCLA

3013
02:33:54,050 --> 02:33:52,740

and and we did things to that I think as

3014

02:33:56,300 --> 02:33:54,060

they said we'll never know

3015

02:33:59,719 --> 02:33:56,310

what's doing it but in fact the tumors

3016

02:34:02,029 --> 02:33:59,729

not moving unfortunately the weight of

3017

02:34:04,550 --> 02:34:02,039

the tumor in her brain and there was he

3018

02:34:06,859 --> 02:34:04,560

got most of it out but there was 15% of

3019

02:34:08,750 --> 02:34:06,869

it that they could not get out this is

3020

02:34:10,550 --> 02:34:08,760

the thick hard material it's it's

3021

02:34:13,539 --> 02:34:10,560

doesn't belong in any kind of delicate

3022

02:34:19,429 --> 02:34:13,549

place like a brain began to cause her

3023

02:34:24,889 --> 02:34:19,439

vascular system to collapse and she was

3024

02:34:27,889 --> 02:34:24,899

denying and it was a very conscious

3025

02:34:29,779 --> 02:34:27,899

thing it wasn't something that happened

3026

02:34:31,279 --> 02:34:29,789

suddenly it happened over a period of

3027

02:34:35,929 --> 02:34:31,289

about a week and she knew it was

3028

02:34:40,369 --> 02:34:35,939

happening and we did it together we did

3029

02:34:45,469 --> 02:34:40,379

it together with her passing on and me

3030

02:34:48,199 --> 02:34:45,479

being right there by her side and the

3031

02:34:50,899 --> 02:34:48,209

first thing that first thing that

3032

02:34:54,349 --> 02:34:50,909

happened is that she was had lost

3033

02:34:57,439 --> 02:34:54,359

consciousness and one of the caregivers

3034

02:35:00,139 --> 02:34:57,449

who was here it was in the living room

3035

02:35:03,949 --> 02:35:00,149

and suddenly said and just told me she

3036

02:35:07,369 --> 02:35:03,959

wants to die in red pajamas and this

3037

02:35:08,929 --> 02:35:07,379

woman jumps up and she literally runs

3038

02:35:11,809 --> 02:35:08,939

out of the house because you know Annie

3039

02:35:14,809 --> 02:35:11,819

could die any minute at that point goes

3040

02:35:18,679 --> 02:35:14,819

to Nordstrom's which is it drives over

3041

02:35:21,800 --> 02:35:18,689

there buys a pair of red pajamas comes

3042

02:35:25,789 --> 02:35:21,810

back we get my wife's poor little broken

3043

02:35:29,210 --> 02:35:25,799

body in those red pajamas another hour

3044

02:35:33,349 --> 02:35:29,220

passes I'm in the living room in the in

3045

02:35:35,269 --> 02:35:33,359

the dinette area with my kids and we're

3046

02:35:39,050 --> 02:35:35,279

eating supper and suddenly I hear a nice

3047

02:35:42,769 --> 02:35:39,060

a witty I'm dying right now I run into

3048

02:35:45,739 --> 02:35:42,779

the bedroom I lie down beside her and I

3049

02:35:47,269 --> 02:35:45,749

say goodbye goodbye and I put my hand on

3050

02:35:49,729 --> 02:35:47,279

our heart and I could feel her heart

3051
02:35:57,889 --> 02:35:49,739
under my hand beating I say goodbye

3052
02:36:04,640 --> 02:35:57,899
goodbye her heart stops and my whole

3053
02:36:07,310 --> 02:36:04,650
life stops and I feel

3054
02:36:13,881 --> 02:36:07,320
as if I have been dropped into an

3055
02:36:20,831 --> 02:36:13,891
infinite well of grief then about an

3056
02:36:23,720 --> 02:36:20,841
hour later suddenly a friend calls and

3057
02:36:24,650 --> 02:36:23,730
she says sweetly I just had the weirdest

3058
02:36:30,680 --> 02:36:24,660
thing

3059
02:36:34,820 --> 02:36:30,690
I feel like Anne is trying to tell me

3060
02:36:37,700 --> 02:36:34,830
that I should tell you she's alright is

3061
02:36:41,841 --> 02:36:37,710
she alright what's going on this one is

3062
02:36:45,131 --> 02:36:41,851
sort of psychic mm-hmm and I said she

3063
02:36:47,841 --> 02:36:45,141

died an hour ago

3064

02:36:50,541 --> 02:36:47,851

and I thought how could this be that she

3065

02:36:53,541 --> 02:36:50,551

would just and I thought maybe it was in

3066

02:36:56,660 --> 02:36:53,551

maybe Anna still here in some way and

3067

02:37:03,070 --> 02:36:56,670

there a lot we don't want after that but

3068

02:37:08,871 --> 02:37:03,080

then more happened a couple of days

3069

02:37:10,791 --> 02:37:08,881

later Trisha and Rob MacGregor who are

3070

02:37:11,511 --> 02:37:10,801

on my own dream land on my show a lot

3071

02:37:15,081 --> 02:37:11,521

mm-hmm

3072

02:37:18,140 --> 02:37:15,091

had this thing happened they knew Anne

3073

02:37:20,511 --> 02:37:18,150

had passed away and Trish was writing a

3074

02:37:24,291 --> 02:37:20,521

blog about Anne when suddenly there was

3075

02:37:26,180 --> 02:37:24,301

this flash and this huge explosion in

3076

02:37:27,770 --> 02:37:26,190

their house they jumped up and ran

3077

02:37:31,180 --> 02:37:27,780

around the house looking for something

3078

02:37:33,860 --> 02:37:31,190

and it was there was nothing there and

3079

02:37:36,320 --> 02:37:33,870

they thought they said they thought it

3080

02:37:42,200 --> 02:37:36,330

was and they felt like it was and trying

3081

02:37:45,081 --> 02:37:42,210

to say that she was still here and it

3082

02:37:50,001 --> 02:37:45,091

went on like that the next thing that

3083

02:37:57,291 --> 02:37:50,011

happened was another friend a few days

3084

02:38:04,730 --> 02:37:57,301

later called me I was sitting on a bench

3085

02:38:06,680 --> 02:38:04,740

in in in the mountains above Palm

3086

02:38:08,001 --> 02:38:06,690

Springs I'd been out there with my kids

3087

02:38:09,409 --> 02:38:08,011

and just trying to chill out a little

3088

02:38:12,319 --> 02:38:09,419

bit

3089

02:38:14,540 --> 02:38:12,329

and I was sitting alone on this bench

3090

02:38:17,269 --> 02:38:14,550

and I was saying I was talking to Annie

3091

02:38:19,580 --> 02:38:17,279

and I was saying do you still exist if

3092

02:38:23,540 --> 02:38:19,590

you could show me some kind of a sign

3093

02:38:26,510 --> 02:38:23,550

and suddenly my cell phone rang way out

3094

02:38:28,880 --> 02:38:26,520

in those mountains I answer and it's

3095

02:38:31,790 --> 02:38:28,890

clear Henry William Henry's way no

3096

02:38:34,939 --> 02:38:31,800

Claire yes yeah and she says Whitley I

3097

02:38:37,819 --> 02:38:34,949

just had this strange thing happened I

3098

02:38:39,769 --> 02:38:37,829

had the feeling that I needed to call

3099

02:38:41,269 --> 02:38:39,779

you that Ann was telling me that I

3100

02:38:47,989 --> 02:38:41,279

should call you and tell you she's

3101

02:38:48,909 --> 02:38:47,999

alright and then I thought thank you

3102

02:38:52,880 --> 02:38:48,919

honey

3103

02:38:56,359 --> 02:38:52,890

because you know I'm not I might be

3104

02:38:58,399 --> 02:38:56,369

skeptical but I'm not stupid and that

3105

02:38:59,469 --> 02:38:58,409

couldn't just happen like that that was

3106

02:39:03,739 --> 02:38:59,479

too much

3107

02:39:08,059 --> 02:39:03,749

then later on I remembered back in the

3108

02:39:10,010 --> 02:39:08,069

90s when we had been working on this the

3109

02:39:13,250 --> 02:39:10,020

communion letters and she was saying you

3110

02:39:15,679 --> 02:39:13,260

know this is death is not what we think

3111

02:39:18,859 --> 02:39:15,689

it is this is something else

3112

02:39:20,719 --> 02:39:18,869

yet only we've got our ideas about it

3113

02:39:27,949 --> 02:39:20,729

but this is not really what it is right

3114

02:39:29,659 --> 02:39:27,959

and we said we were gonna make a plan I

3115

02:39:31,639 --> 02:39:29,669

hadn't thought I didn't think about this

3116

02:39:34,219 --> 02:39:31,649

until about a year after the time these

3117

02:39:37,699 --> 02:39:34,229

things happened because a lot more a lot

3118

02:39:44,750 --> 02:39:37,709

more happening me an hour to even begin

3119

02:39:47,630 --> 02:39:44,760

to explain it all and I remembered we'd

3120

02:39:52,779 --> 02:39:47,640

made a plan that the first one of us to

3121

02:39:54,819 --> 02:39:52,789

die if possible would come back and

3122

02:39:59,300 --> 02:39:54,829

communicate with the other one

3123

02:40:01,099 --> 02:39:59,310

indirectly through friends not directly

3124

02:40:04,130 --> 02:40:01,109

no mediums

3125

02:40:05,989 --> 02:40:04,140

raaah only through friends right and

3126

02:40:08,540 --> 02:40:05,999

this was a plan we never told anybody

3127

02:40:10,369 --> 02:40:08,550

and I didn't think about it until a long

3128

02:40:12,710 --> 02:40:10,379

time afterwards I remembered it of

3129

02:40:14,689 --> 02:40:12,720

course because I put it aside I haven't

3130

02:40:19,040 --> 02:40:14,699

thought about it absolutely Annie was

3131

02:40:22,530 --> 02:40:19,050

doing it I thought my god Charlie you're

3132

02:40:28,890 --> 02:40:22,540

doing it right

3133

02:40:33,060 --> 02:40:28,900

from there it developed into a living

3134

02:40:35,550 --> 02:40:33,070

ongoing relationship right now there

3135

02:40:38,190 --> 02:40:35,560

were two of us and we are sharing one

3136

02:40:41,190 --> 02:40:38,200

body I wear both wedding rings to

3137

02:40:45,660 --> 02:40:41,200

symbolize that and we wrote a book

3138

02:40:48,060 --> 02:40:45,670

together and it is a beautiful book it

3139

02:40:51,840 --> 02:40:48,070

is a book about love and about how to

3140

02:40:54,511 --> 02:40:51,850

live in a completely new way that nobody

3141

02:40:57,030 --> 02:40:54,521

has ever thought about before because

3142

02:41:01,020 --> 02:40:57,040

nobody is whole until they are in

3143

02:41:03,570 --> 02:41:01,030

communication with both sides and it is

3144

02:41:06,420 --> 02:41:03,580

a deeply personal thing that belongs to

3145

02:41:10,730 --> 02:41:06,430

everyone alive and everyone on the other

3146

02:41:12,780 --> 02:41:10,740

side and that's what our book is about

3147

02:41:14,640 --> 02:41:12,790

now recently

3148

02:41:17,400 --> 02:41:14,650

if you ever had dr. Gary Schwartz on

3149

02:41:19,440 --> 02:41:17,410

your show yep yeah well a very cool guy

3150

02:41:21,750 --> 02:41:19,450

in my opinion and he and Annie were

3151

02:41:25,620 --> 02:41:21,760

terrific friends they they just loved

3152

02:41:28,410 --> 02:41:25,630

each other in the Annie had mediums

3153

02:41:30,330 --> 02:41:28,420

tested with him and so I telephoned him

3154

02:41:31,860 --> 02:41:30,340

after I finished the book and I said

3155

02:41:34,290 --> 02:41:31,870

Gary I would like you to read the book

3156

02:41:37,560 --> 02:41:34,300

in hopes of getting you to write a blurb

3157

02:41:39,120 --> 02:41:37,570

for it and he said oh I don't want to

3158

02:41:41,340 --> 02:41:39,130

write a blurb for this book after he

3159

02:41:44,130 --> 02:41:41,350

read it and I said I want to do more I

3160

02:41:47,820 --> 02:41:44,140

want to write a foreword and I want to

3161

02:41:52,370 --> 02:41:47,830

do a blonde double blind medium test of

3162

02:42:00,500 --> 02:41:52,380

an and we'll see what comes of it

3163

02:42:06,540 --> 02:42:00,510

and so he did and it was astonishing and

3164

02:42:11,370 --> 02:42:06,550

showed up to this medium but not she did

3165

02:42:13,980 --> 02:42:11,380

it in a way to defeat even my skepticism

3166

02:42:15,810 --> 02:42:13,990

which is always there under the surface

3167

02:42:16,530 --> 02:42:15,820

you may not hear it in my voice but no

3168

02:42:18,840 --> 02:42:16,540

hey Sal

3169

02:42:21,120 --> 02:42:18,850

Willie I have to ask I know that you

3170

02:42:23,550 --> 02:42:21,130

needed to stump the panel at this point

3171

02:42:26,100 --> 02:42:23,560

right you need to prove to yourself I

3172

02:42:28,950 --> 02:42:26,110

have to write so what if she knew that

3173

02:42:32,790 --> 02:42:28,960

right right and so one of the things

3174

02:42:34,470 --> 02:42:32,800

that Gary said the medium had said he

3175

02:42:36,350 --> 02:42:34,480

said it was very strange one of the

3176

02:42:41,230 --> 02:42:36,360

things that came up was a Greek fish of

3177

02:42:45,980 --> 02:42:41,240

hat cap and I nearly dropped my teeth

3178

02:42:49,520 --> 02:42:45,990

the medium had contacted an on a Tuesday

3179

02:42:53,840 --> 02:42:49,530

on the previous Sunday this is just a

3180

02:42:59,150 --> 02:42:53,850

couple weeks ago I had been with my

3181

02:43:02,720 --> 02:42:59,160

grandchildren Adam in a store where they

3182

02:43:06,051 --> 02:43:02,730

were selling among rough many other

3183

02:43:09,320 --> 02:43:06,061

things Greek fishermen's caps and my

3184

02:43:12,560 --> 02:43:09,330

grandson had wanted one very badly and I

3185

02:43:15,470 --> 02:43:12,570

had thought myself at the time his

3186

02:43:19,340 --> 02:43:15,480

grandma wants in his Nana wants him to

3187

02:43:20,600 --> 02:43:19,350

have that cap and but his dad said well

3188

02:43:23,840 --> 02:43:20,610

your birthday's are right around the

3189

02:43:26,450 --> 02:43:23,850

corner so we're gonna have to wait and I

3190

02:43:29,480 --> 02:43:26,460

could feel her being kind of pissy

3191

02:43:31,370 --> 02:43:29,490

thinking I too strict should have gotten

3192

02:43:35,410 --> 02:43:31,380

him the cap right right and then two

3193

02:43:42,610 --> 02:43:35,420

days later the medium picks this up

3194

02:43:46,790 --> 02:43:42,620

there is no way possible that no one

3195

02:43:51,950 --> 02:43:46,800

Gary Schwartz didn't know where I was no

3196

02:43:56,480 --> 02:43:51,960

one could have picked up on it no one

3197

02:44:02,590 --> 02:43:56,490

but the medium heard any talk about that

3198

02:44:06,340 --> 02:44:02,600

and to me that's conclusive I can't say

3199

02:44:09,440 --> 02:44:06,350

that she didn't do that she did do that

3200

02:44:12,830 --> 02:44:09,450

well I had you know it's not happening

3201

02:44:15,830 --> 02:44:12,840

at the moment trying to but she often

3202

02:44:18,290 --> 02:44:15,840

will get involved like on my show she'll

3203

02:44:19,761 --> 02:44:18,300

get involved and you know I can I can

3204

02:44:21,890 --> 02:44:19,771

sort of channel her I'm not a good

3205

02:44:23,511 --> 02:44:21,900

Chandler I can't Channel I wish I could

3206

02:44:26,090 --> 02:44:23,521

channel people like Einstein but I can't

3207

02:44:29,390 --> 02:44:26,100

do it but I can sometimes channel her

3208

02:44:32,030 --> 02:44:29,400

and like last night I had the most

3209

02:44:34,730 --> 02:44:32,040

powerful it was like she was right there

3210

02:44:36,380 --> 02:44:34,740

and it was I was making all my grief

3211

02:44:38,390 --> 02:44:36,390

come back because it was like I you know

3212

02:44:40,610 --> 02:44:38,400

I could hold her in my arms but there

3213

02:44:44,270 --> 02:44:40,620

was no one there that's how it felt

3214

02:44:46,850 --> 02:44:44,280

right it was so powerful and this

3215

02:44:49,690 --> 02:44:46,860

beautiful she had has a diary on unknown

3216

02:44:51,100 --> 02:44:49,700

country on our website and

3217

02:44:53,890 --> 02:44:51,110

been a couple of times when I have

3218

02:44:57,280 --> 02:44:53,900

channeled diary entries and that

3219

02:45:00,040 --> 02:44:57,290

happened last night and I put it up

3220

02:45:02,381 --> 02:45:00,050

there on the on on the on the thing and

3221

02:45:04,750 --> 02:45:02,391

it's just beautiful words I mean the

3222

02:45:09,100 --> 02:45:04,760

woman is my wife is a beautiful was a

3223

02:45:11,080 --> 02:45:09,110

wonderful essayist and she still is and

3224

02:45:14,440 --> 02:45:11,090

you know now she's as far as I'm

3225

02:45:16,631 --> 02:45:14,450

concerned these it's uh it's it's this

3226

02:45:21,940 --> 02:45:16,641

is a diary called being outside of time

3227

02:45:25,390 --> 02:45:21,950

and she talks about why we're three

3228

02:45:27,730 --> 02:45:25,400

dimensional beings and she says it's

3229

02:45:32,370 --> 02:45:27,740

because we're inside time and we can't

3230

02:45:38,530 --> 02:45:32,380

see time she said but I can see time and

3231

02:45:39,910 --> 02:45:38,540

that idea of seeing time is amazing and

3232

02:45:41,890 --> 02:45:39,920

of course if you were a fourth

3233

02:45:46,360 --> 02:45:41,900

dimensional being which the dead are you

3234

02:45:48,160 --> 02:45:46,370

would see time as something is something

3235

02:45:51,070 --> 02:45:48,170

some kind of a structure so I can't

3236

02:45:53,591 --> 02:45:51,080

imagine what it must look like but it's

3237

02:45:55,750 --> 02:45:53,601

amazing all of it whenever you need to

3238

02:45:58,570 --> 02:45:55,760

be centered has she like dropped a book

3239

02:45:59,980 --> 02:45:58,580

on your head yet oh she used to hit me

3240

02:46:03,370 --> 02:45:59,990

in the head with books all the time and

3241

02:46:05,171 --> 02:46:03,380

I'm sure she'd like to because she

3242

02:46:07,870 --> 02:46:05,181

considered me very thick headed about a

3243

02:46:10,750 --> 02:46:07,880

lot of things but you know this started

3244

02:46:12,820 --> 02:46:10,760

where this started was fascinating I was

3245

02:46:16,480 --> 02:46:12,830

still struggling with all of this and

3246

02:46:18,640 --> 02:46:16,490

very much in in confusion about it

3247

02:46:21,280 --> 02:46:18,650

and I went to one of William Henry's

3248

02:46:24,131 --> 02:46:21,290

things in Nashville he has he's you know

3249

02:46:26,110 --> 02:46:24,141

he's a wonderful brilliant Clara such

3250

02:46:30,160 --> 02:46:26,120

cool people they take people on these

3251

02:46:32,921 --> 02:46:30,170

marvelous tours and they have beautiful

3252

02:46:35,020 --> 02:46:32,931

events in Nashville a place called the

3253

02:46:37,060 --> 02:46:35,030

scary Bennett Center and so he was

3254

02:46:38,500 --> 02:46:37,070

having an event and I was so sad and

3255

02:46:40,091 --> 02:46:38,510

lonely and I thought I would go and be

3256

02:46:43,841 --> 02:46:40,101

with William and Claire they're so warm

3257

02:46:44,261 --> 02:46:43,851

and this will be good and I don't want

3258

02:46:46,600 --> 02:46:44,271

there

3259

02:46:47,890 --> 02:46:46,610

and it was it was exactly what I hoped

3260

02:46:49,810 --> 02:46:47,900

it would be William spoke beautifully

3261

02:46:52,180 --> 02:46:49,820

and and all the other speakers was

3262

02:46:54,520 --> 02:46:52,190

wonderful and there were a lot of nice

3263

02:46:56,591 --> 02:46:54,530

people there too and during one of the

3264

02:47:01,360 --> 02:46:56,601

breaks this nervous woman comes up to me

3265

02:47:02,530 --> 02:47:01,370

and she says um mr. streamer I don't

3266

02:47:02,980 --> 02:47:02,540

know how I tell you this because this

3267

02:47:07,780 --> 02:47:02,990

has never

3268

02:47:10,060 --> 02:47:07,790

happened to me before but it's really a

3269

02:47:12,430 --> 02:47:10,070

little weird I said look I'm whitley

3270

02:47:13,841 --> 02:47:12,440

strieber you cannot weird me out so go

3271

02:47:18,370 --> 02:47:13,851

ahead and say it whatever it is

3272

02:47:22,511 --> 02:47:18,380

right it's like she says well um I just

3273

02:47:24,220 --> 02:47:22,521

heard Anne say to me say something to me

3274

02:47:27,400 --> 02:47:24,230

do you have some kind of a special chair

3275

02:47:33,100 --> 02:47:27,410

and I do I have a place where I meditate

3276
02:47:36,150 --> 02:47:33,110
and she says she said that she can see

3277
02:47:38,560 --> 02:47:36,160
you when you're in the chair and

3278
02:47:41,650 --> 02:47:38,570
immediately my mind went back to that

3279
02:47:45,190 --> 02:47:41,660
story I told a little while ago about we

3280
02:47:49,870 --> 02:47:45,200
saw a glow right and I realized that's

3281
02:47:52,750 --> 02:47:49,880
it the glow of meditation the glow of

3282
02:47:54,490 --> 02:47:52,760
the sensing exercise that's what she can

3283
02:47:58,720 --> 02:47:54,500
swim she can see me is when I'm doing

3284
02:48:01,091 --> 02:47:58,730
that now the next thing that happened

3285
02:48:05,020 --> 02:48:01,101
well of course I started meditating very

3286
02:48:09,100 --> 02:48:05,030
intently of course at 11 o'clock at

3287
02:48:11,470 --> 02:48:09,110
night for now always did then lo and

3288
02:48:15,700 --> 02:48:11,480

behold at 3 o'clock in the morning a few

3289

02:48:18,671 --> 02:48:15,710

nights later I'm awakened by having one

3290

02:48:23,290 --> 02:48:18,681

of my toes shocked like it had been

3291

02:48:27,100 --> 02:48:23,300

stuck into a light socket and I thought

3292

02:48:29,320 --> 02:48:27,110

holy moly I've got gout yeah you know I

3293

02:48:31,381 --> 02:48:29,330

never get it the first time right right

3294

02:48:34,961 --> 02:48:31,391

I think that's one of the things that

3295

02:48:37,360 --> 02:48:34,971

the other level enjoys probably about me

3296

02:48:39,881 --> 02:48:37,370

that they can be sure that I'll fumble

3297

02:48:43,750 --> 02:48:39,891

it fumble the ball every time at least

3298

02:48:46,000 --> 02:48:43,760

the first time so it's 3 o'clock in the

3299

02:48:47,921 --> 02:48:46,010

morning and I turn on my phone and

3300

02:48:49,870 --> 02:48:47,931

Google gout and I realize well you don't

3301

02:48:51,390 --> 02:48:49,880

have doubt which also don't have an

3302

02:48:54,100 --> 02:48:51,400

electric blanket and there's no

3303

02:49:02,310 --> 02:48:54,110

electricity in the bed so here we are

3304

02:49:04,750 --> 02:49:02,320

and I go back to sleep the next night

3305

02:49:10,120 --> 02:49:04,760

somebody's pinching one of my nipples

3306

02:49:11,950 --> 02:49:10,130

like hell and this time I leap out of

3307

02:49:14,381 --> 02:49:11,960

the bed because this is fingers pinching

3308

02:49:16,510 --> 02:49:14,391

my nipple in my apartment and alone in

3309

02:49:20,050 --> 02:49:16,520

the middle of the night and you

3310

02:49:22,389 --> 02:49:20,060

you don't you notice this there's nobody

3311

02:49:26,439 --> 02:49:22,399

there so I immediately think the

3312

02:49:31,949 --> 02:49:26,449

visitors and I realize it's the same

3313

02:49:36,159 --> 02:49:31,959

exact time 3 a.m. and I think of course

3314

02:49:39,539 --> 02:49:36,169

they are facilitating the communication

3315

02:49:43,090 --> 02:49:39,549

between me and Ann because at 3 a.m.

3316

02:49:46,389 --> 02:49:43,100

most people around me are asleep and I'm

3317

02:49:48,189 --> 02:49:46,399

gonna be the only glow just like I was

3318

02:49:50,710 --> 02:49:48,199

out in the woods all those years ago

3319

02:49:56,109 --> 02:49:50,720

right and it's gonna be easier for her

3320

02:49:59,619 --> 02:49:56,119

to find me and by God ever since then I

3321

02:50:03,939 --> 02:49:59,629

have been meditating at 3 o'clock at

3322

02:50:06,939 --> 02:50:03,949

11:00 and at 3 for that reason I get up

3323

02:50:08,349 --> 02:50:06,949

every night at 3 and you know for a long

3324

02:50:10,779 --> 02:50:08,359

time they would help me they would wake

3325

02:50:12,460 --> 02:50:10,789

me up where they had fun doing it I can

3326

02:50:14,590 --> 02:50:12,470

assure you that came up with all kinds

3327

02:50:18,369 --> 02:50:14,600

of funny innovative ways of doing it

3328

02:50:21,969 --> 02:50:18,379

noises among them yes I was at a country

3329

02:50:24,249 --> 02:50:21,979

house in in Texas and I was thinking to

3330

02:50:28,149 --> 02:50:24,259

myself do I really need to do this at

3331

02:50:33,550 --> 02:50:28,159

3:00 is is this I this vacation count

3332

02:50:37,179 --> 02:50:33,560

and suddenly at 3 o'clock in the morning

3333

02:50:38,139 --> 02:50:37,189

the doorbell rings right way out in the

3334

02:50:45,340 --> 02:50:38,149

middle of the country

3335

02:50:47,469 --> 02:50:45,350

and so I think ah yep I need to do it at

3336

02:50:50,859 --> 02:50:47,479

3 o'clock every night so I got up I did

3337

02:50:53,289 --> 02:50:50,869

it yeah vacations are in a Hall Pass the

3338

02:50:55,439 --> 02:50:53,299

next morning the lady I was there with

3339

02:50:58,029 --> 02:50:55,449

said what was that Bell in the night I

3340

02:51:00,579 --> 02:50:58,039

said that was the doorbell somebody rang

3341

02:51:01,420 --> 02:51:00,589

the doorbell she said we don't have a

3342

02:51:09,760 --> 02:51:01,430

doorbell

3343

02:51:12,429 --> 02:51:09,770

to ask you this with Liam as we wind

3344

02:51:14,019 --> 02:51:12,439

down and again thank you for for this

3345

02:51:18,929 --> 02:51:14,029

conversation tonight it's always great

3346

02:51:22,840 --> 02:51:18,939

but as you were writing the book with an

3347

02:51:26,109 --> 02:51:22,850

you are you're inputting the information

3348

02:51:29,950 --> 02:51:26,119

you know you're writing and do you

3349

02:51:35,620 --> 02:51:29,960

remember it or is it more like ghost

3350

02:51:37,990 --> 02:51:35,630

writing at that moment no she would she

3351

02:51:43,410 --> 02:51:38,000

would take over the body and do her

3352

02:51:46,090 --> 02:51:43,420

writing I would see it and understand it

3353

02:51:49,930 --> 02:51:46,100

but it wasn't something that I could

3354

02:51:51,820 --> 02:51:49,940

actually change I don't think right it

3355

02:51:54,130 --> 02:51:51,830

was like ghost writing then it was a

3356

02:51:56,050 --> 02:51:54,140

little bit it wasn't that it wasn't like

3357

02:51:58,300 --> 02:51:56,060

automatic writing it wasn't that intense

3358

02:52:00,670 --> 02:51:58,310

I I was conscious and aware that it was

3359

02:52:04,090 --> 02:52:00,680

happening but it was very surprising you

3360

02:52:06,670 --> 02:52:04,100

know she would say things that wonderful

3361

02:52:09,100 --> 02:52:06,680

things a lot of just extraordinary stuff

3362

02:52:10,960 --> 02:52:09,110

would come in that I never thought of

3363

02:52:12,820 --> 02:52:10,970

before in my life

3364

02:52:16,240 --> 02:52:12,830

about what it's like on the other side

3365

02:52:19,000 --> 02:52:16,250

and how this is and it's a very

3366

02:52:21,969 --> 02:52:19,010

sophisticated vision of the other side

3367

02:52:24,940 --> 02:52:21,979

it's I mean Annie was really brilliant

3368

02:52:37,080 --> 02:52:24,950

in this world and in the next she's even

3369

02:52:42,070 --> 02:52:40,690

really something and the book is I I

3370

02:52:44,350 --> 02:52:42,080

don't know when it'll be published

3371

02:52:47,080 --> 02:52:44,360

because I'm going back and forth with my

3372

02:52:50,530 --> 02:52:47,090

publisher right now and my editor is

3373

02:52:53,469 --> 02:52:50,540

dying to buy it and publish it but my

3374

02:52:59,050 --> 02:52:53,479

sales have not been very good lately and

3375

02:53:00,610 --> 02:52:59,060

so the management is hesitant to to buy

3376

02:53:02,770 --> 02:53:00,620

it and if they don't buy it

3377

02:53:04,330 --> 02:53:02,780

in one way that'll be good because I'm

3378

02:53:06,070 --> 02:53:04,340

gonna publish it myself and I know how

3379

02:53:07,690 --> 02:53:06,080

to do that I can do a beautiful job up

3380

02:53:09,280 --> 02:53:07,700

and it'll be out in a few months right

3381

02:53:13,900 --> 02:53:09,290

if they buy it it'll probably be out in

3382

02:53:15,310 --> 02:53:13,910

about six months but so I don't know but

3383

02:53:17,740 --> 02:53:15,320

I would like them to buy it because it's

3384

02:53:21,219 --> 02:53:17,750

a pretty it's a it's a very prestigious

3385

02:53:22,930 --> 02:53:21,229

house Penguin Books and I'd tarcher

3386

02:53:25,630 --> 02:53:22,940

Penguin and I'd like them to buy it and

3387

02:53:27,070 --> 02:53:25,640

I hope they do but you know they have to

3388

02:53:29,940 --> 02:53:27,080

look at the numbers and like

3389

02:53:33,910 --> 02:53:29,950

supernatural why don't people buy

3390

02:53:40,030 --> 02:53:33,920

supernatural it's a credible book and it

3391

02:53:43,030 --> 02:53:40,040

and it's the people were some of the

3392

02:53:45,040 --> 02:53:43,040

early readers were come

3393

02:53:48,700 --> 02:53:45,050

lately blown away by it and people who

3394

02:53:51,820 --> 02:53:48,710

do buy it or just blown away should read

3395

02:53:55,360 --> 02:53:51,830

the Amazon reviews and yet it just

3396

02:53:57,550 --> 02:53:55,370

doesn't really it just has not taken off

3397

02:53:59,560 --> 02:53:57,560

people just think I think they think all

3398

02:54:02,230 --> 02:53:59,570

Whitley I know all of his stuff I've

3399

02:54:06,100 --> 02:54:02,240

read communion and they don't know the

3400

02:54:09,370 --> 02:54:06,110

half I've been a long way I'm way far

3401
02:54:12,610 --> 02:54:09,380
beyond that by now right right and I got

3402
02:54:14,980 --> 02:54:12,620
a whole lot to offer and I'm gonna keep

3403
02:54:16,900 --> 02:54:14,990
offering as long as I can thank you so

3404
02:54:19,090 --> 02:54:16,910
much Whitley what a great conversation

3405
02:54:22,930 --> 02:54:19,100
tonight and everybody go visit unknown

3406
02:54:24,670 --> 02:54:22,940
country calm the links all of Whitley's

3407
02:54:26,440 --> 02:54:24,680
links are over at uh jimmy church radio

3408
02:54:29,140 --> 02:54:26,450
calm and you can go and check it out

3409
02:54:33,011 --> 02:54:29,150
Whitley we'll get up the Amazon links

3410
02:54:35,770 --> 02:54:33,021
for the supernatural for you right now

3411
02:54:39,580 --> 02:54:35,780
but I'm very excited about this new

3412
02:54:41,680 --> 02:54:39,590
publication with an and-one one last I

3413
02:54:44,590 --> 02:54:41,690

just want one last comment from you

3414

02:54:48,400 --> 02:54:44,600

before we say goodnight when you go back

3415

02:54:51,130 --> 02:54:48,410

and you read the the galleys and the

3416

02:54:53,590 --> 02:54:51,140

stuff for the new book how does it make

3417

02:54:56,380 --> 02:54:53,600

you feel to see your writing and then

3418

02:54:57,910 --> 02:54:56,390

hers and the difference you know the the

3419

02:54:59,710 --> 02:54:57,920

feel it you know it's two different

3420

02:55:02,710 --> 02:54:59,720

people well you know I've been a writer

3421

02:55:04,870 --> 02:55:02,720

a long time and I can tell voice easily

3422

02:55:07,030 --> 02:55:04,880

right and it's two different voices and

3423

02:55:09,610 --> 02:55:07,040

that amazes me because I did the

3424

02:55:11,980 --> 02:55:09,620

physical writing but Anne's voice is

3425

02:55:13,750 --> 02:55:11,990

Anne's voice that's what I mean it must

3426

02:55:16,500 --> 02:55:13,760

be it's amazing it must be merely

3427

02:55:19,030 --> 02:55:16,510

something thank you so much Whitley and

3428

02:55:20,620 --> 02:55:19,040

we'll talk later on this week but again

3429

02:55:22,300 --> 02:55:20,630

thank you so much and thank you for

3430

02:55:24,910 --> 02:55:22,310

staying up late with us tonight and

3431

02:55:27,880 --> 02:55:24,920

you've got one hour to your next

3432

02:55:29,590 --> 02:55:27,890

meditation thank you all right all right

3433

02:55:32,320 --> 02:55:29,600

you have a great night Whitley thank you

3434

02:55:34,511 --> 02:55:32,330

so much let's notice you got a Whitley

3435

02:55:35,980 --> 02:55:34,521

stre bore everybody again all of his

3436

02:55:38,410 --> 02:55:35,990

links are over at Jimmy Church radio

3437

02:55:42,310 --> 02:55:38,420

calm of course streamer comm unknown

3438

02:55:44,470 --> 02:55:42,320

country calm go and and and be a

3439

02:55:48,011 --> 02:55:44,480

subscriber over at unknown country and

3440

02:55:50,770 --> 02:55:48,021

the new book the supernatural over on

3441

02:55:52,600 --> 02:55:50,780

Amazon and with that I've got to

3442

02:55:55,350 --> 02:55:52,610

actually depart and get out of here we

3443

02:55:58,440 --> 02:55:55,360

actually got this before the

3444

02:56:01,650 --> 02:55:58,450

work cut us off tonight a couple of

3445

02:56:03,990 --> 02:56:01,660

things I will comment further tomorrow

3446

02:56:05,820 --> 02:56:04,000

about the state of things that are over

3447

02:56:08,640 --> 02:56:05,830

in Las Vegas I'm not going to jump on

3448

02:56:11,640 --> 02:56:08,650

any conspiracy bandwagon at this point

3449

02:56:14,881 --> 02:56:11,650

it is right now our hearts and thoughts

3450

02:56:17,551 --> 02:56:14,891

are with everybody over in Las Vegas and

3451
02:56:20,310 --> 02:56:17,561
what went down yesterday and with that

3452
02:56:24,331 --> 02:56:20,320
yes there is an official statement from

3453
02:56:27,331 --> 02:56:24,341
Tom Petty over at Tom Petty's official

3454
02:56:30,150 --> 02:56:27,341
Twitter and of course the Heartbreakers

3455
02:56:31,980 --> 02:56:30,160
and Tom Petty and their websites and

3456
02:56:34,650 --> 02:56:31,990
we'll get those links up there too as

3457
02:56:36,810 --> 02:56:34,660
well again thank you Whitley just an

3458
02:56:40,320 --> 02:56:36,820
absolutely wonderful conversation

3459
02:56:43,680 --> 02:56:40,330
tonight with that I will depart this

3460
02:56:45,690 --> 02:56:43,690
will conclude another episode of fade to

3461
02:56:48,180 --> 02:56:45,700
black fade two blocks executive producer

3462
02:56:51,390 --> 02:56:48,190
is Rita Kumari on shows produced by Hill

3463
02:56:52,881 --> 02:56:51,400

Jay Paul Marty colbaugh I j3 rene Jonas

3464

02:56:54,990 --> 02:56:52,891

Thank You Dennis thank you Bob

3465

02:56:57,660 --> 02:56:55,000

announcers our Steve harder Jean Patou

3466

02:57:00,720 --> 02:56:57,670

will mark D Kovar say D by Dale

3467

02:57:03,631 --> 02:57:00,730

webmaster is Drew the geek music doug

3468

02:57:06,570 --> 02:57:03,641

aldrich intro space boys space boy

3469

02:57:11,131 --> 02:57:06,580

music.com fade to black is produced by

3470

02:57:15,841 --> 02:57:13,291

the planet thank you to Whitley streamer

3471

02:57:17,360 --> 02:57:15,851

and everybody that was hanging out in

3472

02:57:20,400 --> 02:57:17,370

the chat rooms and Twitter tonight

3473

02:57:23,160 --> 02:57:20,410

amazing conversations going on this

3474

02:57:24,690 --> 02:57:23,170

broadcast is owned and copyright a 2017

3475

02:57:25,230 --> 02:57:24,700

by fade to black in the game changer

3476

02:57:27,421 --> 02:57:25,240

Network

3477

02:57:28,860 --> 02:57:27,431

it cannot be rebroadcast downloaded

3478

02:57:31,020 --> 02:57:28,870

copied or used anywhere in the known

3479

02:57:32,730 --> 02:57:31,030

universe without written permission from

3480

02:57:34,470 --> 02:57:32,740

fade to black or the game changer

3481

02:57:37,560 --> 02:57:34,480

network i'm your host jimmy church

3482

02:57:39,831 --> 02:57:37,570

follow me on twitter at JD o you can

3483

02:57:43,261 --> 02:57:39,841

follow whitley at Whitley streamer

3484

02:57:47,341 --> 02:57:43,271

tomorrow night Larry Holcomb right here

3485

02:58:02,090 --> 02:57:47,351

until then everybody be safe go back Lee

3486

02:58:45,030 --> 02:58:10,980

[Music]

3487

02:58:47,880 --> 02:58:46,440

all right Willie takes me a few minutes

3488

02:58:51,000 --> 02:58:47,890

to shut everything down and get the

3489

02:58:52,740 --> 02:58:51,010

streams off yeah